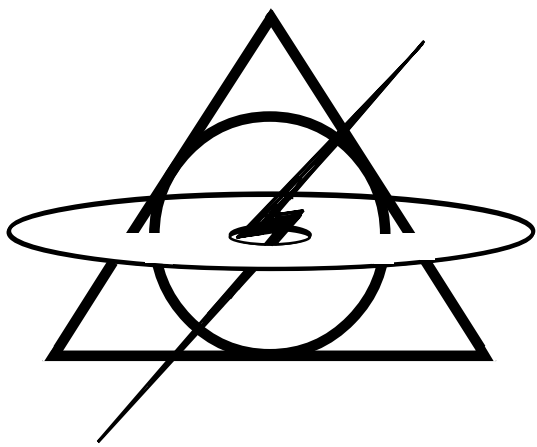




# CONTACT

The Phoenix Project: A LIGHT IN EVERY MIND!

*“YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!”  
“NOW THAT YOU’RE MAD, LET’S FIX IT!”*

VOLUME 20, NUMBER 2

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

MARCH 3, 1998

## *Setup From The Start!*

### Emerging Info About

### Arrests Of “Bio-terrorists”

*Editor’s note: Something smelled pretty rotten from the start, wouldn’t you agree? Especially the way the timing unfolded.*

*Microbiologists Larry Wayne Harris and William Levitt were arrested in Las Vegas by the ever-vigilant FBI and promptly labeled evil, anthrax-carrying “bio-terrorists” by the controlled major media, early on Thursday morning, February 19. Ahem—this happened **just after** the fiasco of the evening before at the staged “town hall meeting” at Ohio State University.*

*You remember that Command Performance. It featured her lowness, Queen Madeleine, in the leading role, and included a supporting cast of her smirking, dutiful entourage of robotoid minions trying their conniving best to create*

*the “mother of all pep rallies” to grease the skids for war in the Middle East.*

*BUT—even with the front rows filled with a buffer of well-behaved military personnel, plus well-rehearsed, seasoned CNN broadcast commentators refereeing the event—all placed strategically to try to infuse*  
*(Please see **Setup From The Start!** p.25 )*

#### **INSIDE THIS ISSUE**

The News Desk, p.2

Dealing With The I.R.S. Lawfully And Legally, p.6

Thoughts On Life, Death And Creative Responsibility, p.10

Korton: War Going On Right In Front Of You! p.14

“Mark Of Beast” Scare Tactics, p.17

Calvin Burgin: The Worldline Heptameron  
PART IV IN A SERIES, p.18

*The International Jew*—The World’s Foremost Problem,  
A Series, p.32

Board Of Rabbis Creates Jewish Court, p.56

Watching The Puppets On The Playing Field, p.57

Very Old Reasons Why Arabs Can’t Trust U.S. p.59

How The Banksters Control Your Life, p.62

Don’t Forget Important Philippine Connection, p.68

Illuminati-Masonic History Connecting Iraq & Albert Pike, p.69  
Onward, Clinton Soldiers! p.69

CONTACT’S WEB ADDRESS: <http://www.contactnews.com>

TOTAL PAID SUBSCRIPTIONS: 1188

CONTACT  
P.O. Box 27800  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

PRESORTED  
FIRST-CLASS MAIL  
U.S. POSTAGE PAID  
MOJAVE, CA 93501  
PERMIT NO. 110

**FIRST CLASS MAIL**

# The News Desk

**2/28/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT**

## GENE-ENGINEERED ANTHRAX: IS IT A WEAPON?

Excerpted from the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 2/23/98: [quoting]

In an apparent first, Russian scientists have genetically engineered a new form of anthrax that may be able to defeat the vaccine that American troops will soon get to protect them against such biological agents, American scientists said Friday in interviews.

Since the advent of genetic engineering in the late 1970s and early 1980s, biological warfare experts have worried about the technique's possible use in making deadlier germs that could turn warfare into a more pernicious art.

But until now, no one has admitted taking the step of engineering a new pathogen that could be a potential military weapon.

Col. Gerald Parker, commander of the Army Medical Research Institute of Infectious Diseases in Fort Detrick, Md., said in an interview that experts "need to evaluate it" to learn whether the advance is theoretical or practical, and whether it could sidestep the American anthrax vaccine.

"It's one thing to do this in the lab," he said. "But it's a whole different thing to produce it in large quantities to be used as a weapon. That would be very difficult."

Officials at the institute said the Defense Department was working through diplomatic and other channels to get the Russians to share the new organism with American experts.

"This is the first indication we're aware of in which genes are being put into a fully virulent strain," said Col. Arthur Friedlander, chief of the bacteriology division at the institute.

If you believe the U.S. hasn't accomplished this I have a big bridge I'll sell you.

## DEMJANJUK GETS U.S. CITIZENSHIP BACK

From the INTERNET, 2/22/98: [quoting]

Last week, a District Court in Ohio, USA reinstated the US citizenship of John Demjanjuk, who faced war crime charges in Israel as "Ivan the Terrible".

Thee 77-year-old Demjanjuk had his citizenship revoked in 1981, following the investigation against him for war crimes during World War II. He was extradited to Israel in 1986, where he stood trial for his alleged war crimes.

The Jerusalem District Court found him guilty of war crimes and sentenced him to death but the decision was reversed by the High Court of Justice in 1993. [End quoting]

The Jews lost another round and it's time they quit torturing this elderly, defenseless man.

## SATMAR HASID ACKNOWLEDGES ZIONIST SABOTAGE OF HIMMLER'S PLAN FOR WWII RESCUE OF JEWS

Excerpted from the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 2/22/98: [quoting]

Here is a recent statement from a Satmar scholar, translated from Yiddish:

Before the war, the Zionist leaders proclaimed a massive international boycott against the German government. This aggressive policy poured fuel upon an already inflammatory situation, and consequently it helped start the Holocaust.

While the mass genocide of European Jewry took place, several plans were arranged to rescue as many Jews as possible [*Probably only "hand-picked" ones.*]. Rabbi Michael Ber Wisemandel and Joel Brand, among numerous others, arranged with silent approval from Hitler and German SS leaders, plans for the evacuation of hundreds of thousands of Jews, especially Hungarian, from Nazi persecution.

Every single plan was undermined and destroyed by the Zionist leaders and the Jewish Agency.

Rak B'Dam Thieye Lanuh Ha'Aretz' was the policy of the Zionist movement. In English: **"Only With Jewish Blood Can We Claim For, And Be Given A Land."** [*emphasis mine*]

[End quote from the Satmar Jewish scholar.]

Hoffman: Do we ever hear about the preceding in the establishment media? This is why I probe and this is why I doubt the official line. I feel sorry for people who do not use their minds to question.

The Campaign for Radical Truth in History, Box 849, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho 83816 <http://www.hoffman-info.com> [End quoting]

The Zionists care little about even their own people when they want something that calls for sacrificing some of them.

## THOSE CLINTON POLLS— SCIENCE OR SOOTHSAYING?

Excerpted from the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, 2/22/98: [quoting]

"...thou shalt have no more soothsayers"

—Micah

Cal Thomas, a kosher conservative, so-called religious right columnist, wrung his hands recently about the state of morality in America.

It seems he was shocked to discover that the polls say Clinton enjoys a 73% approval rating in spite of his White House hijinks with Miz Lewinsky.

The pollsters are the modern equivalent of soothsayers and they advance their buncombe not with the incense and mirrors of a Baal priest, but the modern equivalent, the mantle of science.

From the beginning of the rescue effort—which portions of the establishment media conducted on Clinton's behalf—the first shot they fired for Pres. Billygoat, was telling us what the polls say.

Lo and behold, the *CBS Evening News* with Dan Rather announced that we were not as upset about Clinton's alleged behavior as some commentators had first thought.

Telling us what we think and then using those supposed mass opinions to shape reality **has been at the root of the System's mind control for a long time.** [*emphasis mine*]

Jim Condit, Jr. is America's foremost investigator of computerized ballot fraud.

He has traveled the continent monitoring elections the way Jimmy Carter does in Third World countries, only Condit happens to be honest and the elections he monitors are not in Botswana, but right here in the good ol' U.S.A., where Jim has discovered widespread evidence of the manipulation of electronic balloting.

Jim recently shared with your editor his views on the Clinton polls and their function as self-fulfilling prophecy.

The bogus polls—*Nightline* ran one the evening after Clinton's State of the Union address, claiming that 74% of the American people thought that there was a right wing conspiracy to get Clinton!

One friend tells me that at the end of the show they corrected the figure to 42%—they probably got too much flak via e-mail from citizens calling them liars.

Then we have the bogus polls claiming Clinton is now at his highest approval rating ever. While anything is possible, I don't believe it.

As long as the scoundrels running the media have control of the poll results—the computerized voting system, and the media—they can make anything come true.

I am constantly amazed that almost every conservative commentator takes these polls at face value.

Even the networks claim to interview only about 600 people—and the margin of error is only plus or minus 3%? PREPOSTEROUS!

But none of the conservative commentators ever ask who these pollsters interviewed, exactly what question was asked??

And it is a rare thing to even see a posting of how many people they claim to have interviewed. After watching VNS in operation, I believe most of the polls are a hoax.

Even if we assume that a regular sampling or samplings of any cross section(s) of 600 to 1200 people can actively reflect the opinion of 250 million people on issue after issue after issue (and I definitely do not accept this), not one of the people being polled can see the overview of the whole picture of those polled.

The caller cannot see the overall picture and certainly the viewers and listeners cannot see the overview of the real picture. Only the super-crooked owners of the Big Media can see the overview. I'm sure these accomplices to abortion baby-murders wouldn't think of falsifying any poll results.

In fact, the people taking the polls are probably often only window dressing—totally unrelated to the final results trumpeted to the nation.

Unfortunately, some Americans are so weak-minded in their current state, that the repetition of such bogus poll results may eventually help to cause them to become actually true. —Jim Condit, Jr. [End quoting]

And how could you get intelligent answers to unintelligible, slanted questions from uninformed people who get their news from uninformed news **readers** of propaganda media news?

**YOU MAY SUBSCRIBE  
TO CONTACT BY  
CALLING  
1-800-800-5565**

### MRS. CLINTON A MODEL FOR YOUNG COMMUNISTS

From *THE GAZETTE*, Montreal, 2/18/98: [quoting]

Hillary Rodham Clinton's ability to win round public opinion with "little or no substance and no reasoning" has been recommended as a model for Chinese Communist Party cadres.

Yu Quanyu, the director of the press and media institute at Beijing's Academy of Social Sciences, picked U.S. President Bill Clinton's wife as a shining example of a successful manipulative orator, for apparatchiks to follow.

The accolade, to an article in *Ideological and Political Work Studies*, comes at a time when the first lady is credited with repairing her husbands scandal-damaged fortunes with a blistering attack on America's "vast right-wing conspiracy" during a nationwide television appearance two weeks ago.

That performance is seen as a triumph, particularly her denunciation of Clinton's detractors and her suggestion that Kenneth Starr, the lawyer investigating presidential obstruction of justice, is a political partisan in league with Republican extremists.

Ever since, news media have focused as much on Starr's investigative techniques as on Clinton's alleged attempts to cover up a sexual affair with a young White House staff member. [End quoting]

The rule is to always attack the accuser's ethics, purposes and actions—stay on the offensive and to hell with truth.

### FEDS ARGUE SHARPSHOOTER SHOULD NOT FACE CHARGES

From *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, courtesy Norman McLaughlin, 2/10/98: [quoting]

The federal government on Monday sought the dismissal of a state involuntary manslaughter charge against the FBI sharpshooter who killed Randy Weaver's wife at Ruby Ridge six years ago. The Justice Department petition argued that Lon Horiuchi was protected by the Supremacy Clause of the *U.S. Constitution*, so he cannot be subject to state prosecution for actions in the line of duty. [End quoting]

I've read that a judge has transferred his case to a federal court. I guess you know what will probably happen now.

Horiuchi should be tried for being on Weaver's property for unconstitutional purposes—**also**.

### MORE INFORMATION ON THE 1918 "SPANISH" FLU

From a *CONTACT* READER, S.R., 2/9/98: [quoting]

Dear Sirs:

PBS just had a special program on the "Spanish Flu" of 1918-19. Remembering what *CONTACT* said earlier about this epidemic I found one part of the program very interesting. The program says that the flu first broke out, not in Europe, but at Ft. Riley in Kansas. This happened in March of 1918. Some 100 people came down with it after a big manure pile was burned. Then 500 more the next day—48 died. According to the program, infected soldiers then took the disease to Europe causing the outbreak there. If this were true, why did the disease vanish for 6 months and why didn't it start spreading from Kansas instead of Belleu Wood? The program did ask the question: "Since it first

broke out in Kansas, why was it called the Spanish Flu instead of the American Flu?"

Actually, it is clear what happened. The bioweapon was tested on unwitting soldiers at Ft. Riley. When it worked, it was mass produced, loaded into shells and shipped to Europe. This is very similar to the testing of bioweapons on American troops in the Gulf War. Can it be that a rerun is planned? It would fit the Plan 2,000 nicely. And why was this film aired now after ignoring the flu for 80 years? Yours truly, S.R. [End quoting]

I think we know the answer to that question.

### THE REAL ORIGINAL AMERICAN

Excerpted from a BOOK REVIEW of *America B.C.*, by Nelson Waller, review by Barry Fell: [quoting]

Move over, Columbus. Hold it, Leif Erickson. You've suddenly got a lot of company.

I've mentioned several times the very extensive settlement of the Americas by visitors from 5500 B.C. on. Now the definitive book on the subject has fallen into my hands: the 1989 edition of *America B. C.*

I cannot recommend the book too highly, even though it is spiritually neutral about a major aspect of history. Reading it, you may feel like it's your first Christmas all over again if you enjoy getting your hands on a whole lot of TRUTH in one place.

"Druids in Vermont. Phoenicians in Iowa before the time of Julius Caesar!" brags the front cover of the book. It's all inside, and speaking of Caesar, the Romans had American ports of call from at least 225 A.D. on!

New England is an apt name for the American pilgrims' northern settlement. Little did they know that the last Norse-Celtic Atlantic expedition of prehistory had landed in New England in 1396, led by Prince Henry Sinclair. Or did they know it? In 1398 a member of the expedition, Sir John Gunn, died at modern Westford, Mass., where his rock-cut memorial and coat of arms may still be seen.

Maybe the name "*Bible Belt*" is more apt than anybody knew, too. A.D. 225-625: "Hebrew-inscribed stone at Bat Creek, Tennessee (is) now radio-carbon-dated to this era, having previously been considered to be Cherokee and modern by Smithsonian excavators. Ancient Hebrew coins also found at other sites in southeastern states."

"The author of all this political-correctness-busting info is Barry Fell, a genial-looking Harvard professor. His scholarship is as profound as it is exciting.

Vast trade and industry went on in "America B.C." There were visits from Carthaginian traders in North America and the Caribbean from 300 BC on, bringing coinage of Punic Sicily, North Africa and other Mediterranean states. Get this: from 1500 B.C. on, there were "Iberian, Celtic, and Egyptian contacts with Indian nations of the northeast. Much of the extant Algonquian vocabulary related to law, medicine, and navigation is derived from these contacts, and overseas scripts, notably the Basque syllabary and Egyptian hieroglyphs, acquired from this time on."

These ventures stretched from the Atlantic to the Pacific. From 2,000 B.C. on there's evidence of "The Old Copper Culture of north Michigan and Lake Superior region... with some 5,000 copper mines in operation on and near the Copper Peninsula. Millions of pounds of copper extracted

and apparently exported abroad, as inferred by researches of mining engineers." In 800-1200 A.D., Moslem Arab voyages crossed both Atlantic and Pacific, as evidenced by Moslem rock-cut text in western desert states of North America. Arab nautical, legal, and religious vocabulary were acquired by American Indian languages.

We haven't scratched the surface. Read this book! [End quoting]

Sounds like it has more truth than most history books you can buy.

### MORE ON JOSEPH McCARTHY

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/23/98: [quoting]

Response to a letter to the editor:

We have sent you as a free gift Mrs. Larry Lent's book about Joe McCarthy. Read it and we are sure you'll be surprised. So McCarthy was an alcoholic. Too bad. Many other men are. This has nothing to do with his work. The Gestapo and KGB files show that he was right. The Roosevelt administration was literally packed with Soviet spies and this is why the *New York Times* and the pro-Soviet liberals of the day hated McCarthy's name and why they smeared him so heavily. He may have "played politics" with his so-called "Red hunt", but he was absolutely right when he said that "80 known communists work[ed] in the Department of State."

We always correct any significant error of fact. Our statements about McCarthy are not in error. We hope you're able to accept the truth, no matter how disturbing, and stay with your best source of information ignored or distorted by the mainstream media —Editor [End quoting]

If my memory serves me correctly, I believe it was Calvin Burgin who wrote—in his recent article in *CONTACT*—that Franklin Roosevelt was a card-carrying communist and was very proud to flash his card around.

### CLINTON AND HIS BUDDY ABE FOXMAN

*Want to know what the internationalists have in store for us?  
Check what just happened in Canada.*

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/23/98: [quoting]

Ignorance is not bliss when it can lead to the destruction of freedom of speech and freedom of the press in the United States. So allow me to enlighten one and all on an impending assault on our *First Amendment* rights.

During one of Bill Clinton's "Feel Good Frolics" staged for the news media and entitled the "White House Conference On Hate Crimes", Clinton was joined by Abraham Foxman of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL) in calling for legislation to curb "hate" like that of Canada. This proposal was given silent affirmation by the whole of the American news media since no one in the press took the time or trouble to even examine this wonderful "hate" legislation in Canada.

For starters, we have Bill 33, the amended Human Rights Act. It prohibits the publication of material that "indicates discrimination" or is "likely to expose a person or a group or class of persons to hatred or contempt".

Think about it. It means that no one is allowed to say anything less than flattering about any

person, or any group, or any class of people, or condemn any activity of same whatsoever.

Have we forgotten that there are some pretty repulsive people on this planet engaged in some pretty loathsome practices who richly deserve to be condemned, held in contempt, shunned and discriminated against by decent people? Under Bill 33, all of this loathsome lot must be welcomed with open arms into everyone's society and it becomes an offense to even suggest otherwise or adversely comment in print.

One must, under this crazy law, roll out the welcome wagon for every degenerate, every wacko on the lunatic fringe, and everyone involved in every crazy cult. Remember, the truth is no excuse for "discrimination".

### THAT'S NOT ALL

It gets a lot worse. The unfortunate Canadians are also saddled with Bill 32 that establishes the appointment of a "Council on Human Rights" (CHR) that is empowered by the government to seek out alleged human rights violations—even when there hasn't been a complaint. In short, Canada has now replicated George Orwell's "Thought Police", replete with two-bit tyrants out to justify their existence at the expense of freedom of speech and freedom of the press.

Get this: The CHR has the power to award the person discriminated against "an amount that the board of inquiry considers appropriate to compensate that person for injury to dignity, feelings and self respect". And there is no limit on the amount of the award.

A newspaper might easily hurt someone's "feelings" with a completely factual article to the extent that a very large award could easily put a small publication into receivership. Remember, the truth is no excuse for all the horrors of "hurt feelings" or "injury to the dignity" of someone engaged in some revolting habits. Why, one might easily rob the charming fellow of "self respect" by pointing out his disgusting habits.

This legislation is clearly designed to intimidate the press. It is censorship under the threat of huge fines. Or, in the U.S., a protracted and very expensive battle in the courts against a government bureaucracy.

The ADL has been lobbying for a right to censor ever since it came into existence, and Abraham Foxman *et al.* are quite willing to accept any form of censorship—as long as the ADL can take an active part in it. The Clinton administration and the ADL are a match made in George Orwell's Oceania.

This "council" on "hate" makes a complete shambles of Articles V, VI and VIII of our *Bill of Rights*. Under this Canadian delight, one would be judged by bureaucrats who have been appointed by a politician without recourse to our constitutional protections.

### TEST EFFECTIVENESS

It's little wonder that Bill Clinton is so enamored of this "hate legislation". He's constantly whining about "hate radio" and this "hate legislation" would certainly solve his problem. One person's opinion is another's "hurt feelings". Or, in Bill's case, another's "hate radio". Question: Under a Clinton-appointed "council" wouldn't all those parody songs about Bill and Hill be considered an injury to their "dignity" and "self respect"? [End quoting]

### TREASURES IN PRISON CELLS

From LETTERS TO THE IMPRISONED, #18, 2/16/98, Ray E. Burrup, HC 65 Box 554, 520-875-2036, Cane Beds, AZ 86022: [quoting]

It was late and I was tired, wanting to go to sleep, but God wanted to talk; it was about midnight, but it dawned on me that God does not sleep. His question made me restless.

"Bill, where on Earth does man keep his most priceless treasures and valuables?" I said "Lord, usually these treasures like gold, silver, diamonds and precious jewels are kept locked up somewhere out of sight, usually with guards and security to keep them under lock and key." God spoke: "Like man, My most valuable treasures on Earth are also locked up." I saw Jesus standing in front of seemingly thousands of prisons and jails. The Lord said, "These have almost been destroyed by the enemy, but these souls have the greatest potential to be used, and to bring forth glory to My name. Tell My people, I am going this hour to the prisons to activate the gifts and callings that lie dormant in these lives that were given before the foundation of the Earth. Out from these walls will come forth a Spiritual army that will have power to literally kick down the gates of Hell and overcome satanic powers that are holding many of My people bound in My own House.

"Tell My people that great treasure is behind these walls, in these forgotten vessels. My people must come forth and touch these lives, for a mighty anointing will be unleashed upon them for future victory in My kingdom. **They must be restored.**"

### GOLD AND SILVER IN OUR PRISONS

Then I saw the Lord step up to the prison doors with a key. One key fit every lock and the gates began to open. I then heard and saw great explosions which sounded like dynamite going off behind the walls. It sounded like all-out spiritual warfare. Jesus turned and said, "Tell My people to go in now and pick up the spoil and rescue them". Jesus then began walking in and touching inmates who were thronging him. Many, being touched, instantly began to have a golden glow come over them. God spoke to me, "**There's the gold!**" Others, had a silver glow around them; God said, "**There's the silver!**"

Like slow motion they began to grow into what appeared to be giant knights in armor—like warriors. They had on the entire armor of God and every piece was solid and pure gold! Even golden shields! When I saw the golden shields, I heard God say to these warriors, "Now go and take what Satan has taught you and use it against him. Go and pull down the strongholds coming against My Church." The spiritual giants then started stepping over the prison walls with no one to resist them and they went immediately to the very front line of the battle with the enemy. I saw them walk right past the church, and big-name ministers, known for their power with God, were surpassed by the giant warriors like David going after Goliath! They crossed the enemy's line and started delivering many of God's people from the clutches of Satan while demons trembled and fled out of sight at their presence.

No one, not even the Church seemed to know who these spiritual giants were or where they came from. All you could see was the armor, the golden armor of God, from head to foot, and the shields

of gold were there. The shields were restored to God's House and there was great victory and rejoicing. (From Brian Mahony, Federal Prisoner #34649-004, Jan. 29, 1998, Box PMB, Atlanta, GA 30315 [End quoting])

This reminds me of the statement that Hatonn made a few years ago, pertaining to the large prison we have here in the Tehachapi area. Paraphrasing: He said that in the future we would be very thankful that this prison—with all of its inmates—is here.

Much thanks to you, Ray, for all your efforts to enlighten God's people who are behind those steel bars.

### YOU'RE NOT GETTING OLD, YOU'RE GETTING POISONED!

Imagine being sent to a nursing home because your brain has been attacked by toxic chemicals!

From UNKNOWN, magazine clipping: [quoting]

Kate's mother, Florence, had recently moved to a brand new retirement community, with spanking new buildings. But within a couple of months Florence had gotten so horribly depressed and senile that she couldn't live there anymore. So Kate sadly brought her home to live with her until they could get her into a skilled nursing home.

The neat thing was that in the month wait between checking out of the condo and entering the nursing home, Florence's senility *disappeared* and her alert, bouncy personality returned! She wasn't senile, she had suffered a reaction to the hydrocarbons that had outgassed from the new carpet and construction materials in her condo. Getting her out of the condo was the cure she needed. Together, Kate and I got Florence's detox system working better and we found Florence a less toxic place to live. Now she's fine. Do you experience lack of concentration, mood swings, irritability, dizzy spells, loss of memory? The cause could very well be a common chemical like toluene, which out-gasses from paints, furniture and carpets. And, the solution could be as simple as installing an air purifier to cleanse the air in your home of toluene and other airborne toxins. [End quoting]

This is an excellent suggestion, especially if you have changed residences, made renovations or refurbished your dwelling and start having bodily symptoms you can't explain.

### CHURCH INVESTING IN ARMS TRADE

From UNKNOWN, magazine clipping: [quoting]

The Church of England (called Episcopalian in the United States) is the established church in England having originated in the councils between church and state throughout the Middle Ages, culminating in the Act of Supremacy issued by King Henry VIII in 1534. This repudiated papal supremacy and declared the King to be supreme head of the Church of England. Britain's *Mirror* newspaper reports that dozens of churches, including a branch of the Red Cross, own shares of major arms companies. The newspaper says that the Church of England is the largest investor of them all in the international arms trade with 5.5 million shares worth more than \$30 million (U.S. dollars) in GEC, the United Kingdom's biggest arms supplier. [End quoting]

This is not at all surprising since the elite rulers set up the church and also the Red Cross which takes it's name from the **Red Shield=Rothschild**.

### UNITED RELIGIONS INITIATIVE

United Religions works toward global charter

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Gail Irwin, 2/20/98: [quoting]

San Francisco, Bishop William Swing, CA, Episcopal News Service, James Solheim, Director The United Religions Initiative (URI), a San Francisco-based movement "to bring religions and spiritual traditions to a common table", recently gained support and is developing specific strategies, according to Bishop William Swing of California.

The Rev. William Rankin, former dean of the Episcopal Divinity School in Cambridge, Massachusetts, has become vice president of development for the URI. The goal is to raise \$10 million by 2001. Joining Rankin as a key adviser is Dee Hock, creator of the Visa card.

The initiative—founded by Swing during the 50th anniversary for the United Nations in 1995—will create "an oasis of hospitality, and arena of diplomacy" for world religions. The intent is to form a "permanent, daily, global assembly" where "they will seek to make peace among religions so they might work together for the good of all life and the healing of the Earth," Swing said in January.

URI currently is working toward the signing of a global charter in June 2000, which would lead to creation of United Religions, "a new global organization with the potential to change the course of human history", Swing said. Last June, 200 advocates assembled at Stanford University to begin writing the charter, and leaders are planning regional conferences in Cairo, Nairobi, Brussels, New Delhi, Venezuela, and New Zealand.

The URI also intends to call the world's religious and spiritual communities to commit to 24 hours of non-violence on December 31, 1999, as a "time of reflection, repentance, and resolution to offer the deepest values of their faith as a gift for a better world", Swing said.

(Information about the URI can be found at the website <[www.united-religions.org](http://www.united-religions.org)> —Based on a report by Bob Williams, communications director in the Diocese of Los Angeles. [End quoting]

This is the NWO's one-world religion that we will be forced to join—if we don't **WAKE UP SOON!!**

### OPEN LETTER TO US ALL

From LETTERS TO THE IMPRISONED, #18,, 2/16/98, Ray E. Burrup, HC 65, Box 554 520-875-2036, Cane Beds, AZ 86022: [quoting]

Dear fellow citizen of EARTH,

If you are one of the very, very few who have accepted and fully applied to your life the full truth that has been plainly revealed to the world in these Fullness of Times days, never before openly and plainly stated to the world at large—then you

"REJOICE EVERMORE" (*I Thess.5:16*). You are joyful with the delightful precious Truth and the work you are doing to share it.

The purpose of these pages and the other letters is to make more available information that has been most helpful to me. Truth on both sides of the circle—that makes it complete—understandable and fully appreciated. The two opposites that are necessary to make the whole truth. Anyone who follows the worldly way that we were trained to follow, flinching and turning away from the "unpleasant facts" instead of learning just what the situation is and the action it calls for, cannot be a wise and harmless Truth seeker and supporter and do his part well in the restoration of law and order, the building of high-integrity society.

So we must know about the most satanic as well as the most godly and true. We must face squarely the fact that each and every one of us is offered great opportunities as Truthbearers and each and every one of us is held responsible for world conditions. We must each clear ourselves of the blood and sins of our generation or we will, when we review our lives in the light of all Truth, judge ourselves as having been lacking—and need it be said that that is hell? The awful burning disappointment in seeing that we woke up too late—we put off doing what we knew that we should do, our conscience, God's voice, speaking quietly and plainly to us at all times; we ignored the plain truth, lying to ourselves that we were doing well enough and would do better later. Then later comes, the time all run out, and in that situation, we're too late with our good intentions. The awful burning of our self-recrimination—is there any worse hell than the despair we would feel if we made ourselves too late to clear ourselves by putting all we have on the line, taking Jesus' (Emmanuel's) side in the war which is being won with Truth, not with any silly action depending on the use of guns against laser-beam weapons?

Especially, we citizens of this once powerful country have a solemn responsibility for the continuing murder and sacking of nations by the criminal Elite, because we slept while our billions and our country's power was used and is being used to murder Iraq; Rwanda; Bosnia; Africa, not just Rwanda; other Arabian nations, not just Iraq; and, and, and. The plans to completely own and rule the planet, depopulating it from what is more likely around six thousand five hundred of millions than the 5½ we usually hear, down to only the 300 elite families and the slaves that they choose to keep alive—these plans are alive, but not well.

Mainly because the devil's kingdom is divided against itself, not because mankind has shown any common sense to stop his violations of God's—Nature's and Spirit's—laws and act responsibly. The three criminal cliques, Chinese, Russian, and American-English are the wicked destroying the wicked. The English-American clique has split, so we have two plus two ½s that are destroying each other. But "...awake to a sense of your awful situations because of this secret combination which shall be among **you...**" (*Esther 8:24*). We must, each of us, (repeat and repeat until it sinks in) clear our skirts, the skirts of the wedding garment that must be spotless or we won't be allowed in to the feast that we most desire above all others to enjoy.

We see more and more valiant fighters each day, people awake to the awful situation and fighting their frontline fight well, seeing at last that the frontline is wherever you are, and using facts well-proven with which to win. Abortion pictures are unpleasant. Sincerely. [End quoting]

**Time is short!!**

### WHAT PRAYER CAN DO

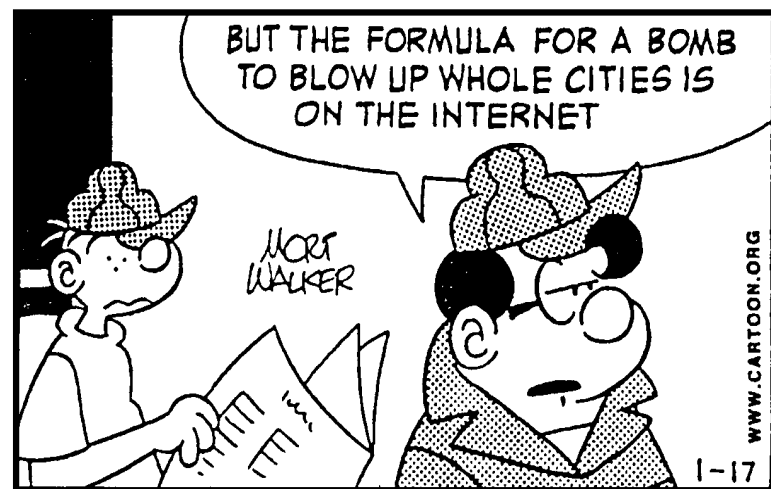
One Friday afternoon I trimmed the brown leaves on the rosebush next to the window in my office, doubting it would ever make a comeback. It was in sad shape and so was I: I had just broken up with my boyfriend, Jim. For almost a year I had prayed for our friendship to grow and given most of my free time to work on just that. My plant, on the other hand, I had neglected even to water. Now it looked dead—just as I felt.

The weekend was sure to be a long, lonely one. That night I tossed and turned, emotionally exhausted but too miserable to sleep. I wanted to pick up the phone and try to work things out with Jim. Instead I prayed, *God, you've promised not to leave your children comfortless. Please share your peace with me so I can get some rest.* For the next few minutes I had the sensation of being rocked to sleep.

My heartbreak didn't disappear over the weekend, and it wouldn't be easy to let my hopes die. But on Monday morning I walked into my office and there on my rosebush was a single bud, waiting to bloom. That's when I knew: If my plant could pull through with so little attention, how much more would I thrive under God's care? Allison Sample, Guideposts Assistant Editor [End quoting]

How often do we fail to see or feel the signs of God's love? 

### **BEETLE BAILEY** By Mort Walker



# Dealing With The I.R.S.

## Lawfully And Legally

2/25/98 RAY BILGER

For most people there is no federal government agency that strikes more fear into the hearts of Americans than the I.R.S. (Internal Revenue Service). Anyone who has received a NOTICE OF LEVY, or who has had their house seized to pay back-due taxes, knows firsthand the heartbreak and sheer terror that an I.R.S. agent can deliver.

As an example of those who have gone as far as committing suicide as a result of unbelievable I.R.S. oppression, Bruce Barron had been harassed by the I.R.S. for nine years when he did himself in, in 1996, with his car running in the garage, himself sitting inside, at the family's Cape Cod, Massachusetts vacation home. His note to his wife said the I.R.S. "sits, does nothing and watches you die...I'm sorry for hurting everyone by doing this...I hope there is enough insurance to pay them [I.R.S.]."

It was this sort of abuse that sparked an extensive congressional investigation in 1997 which heard story after story of brutal I.R.S. tactics. Part of the outcome of those hearings was to have the I.R.S. assume "taxpayers" are innocent until proven guilty. It appears, however, that nothing will come to pass from the congressional effort, which seemed to be designed simply to appease citizens.

But does the I.R.S. have the lawful and legal authority to do these things to the average American citizen? And, does the I.R.S. actually have the lawful and legal authority to assess and collect taxes on the income of the average American? Let's examine all available information and then you determine for yourself if this agency is operating lawfully and legally in all of its actions, or if the taxing laws are perhaps being misapplied. Then we'll see just what you as an individual can do to stop the abuse, if indeed you perceive there is any.

Before we proceed any further, however, let it be very clearly known that this article is in no way intended to be an endorsement or encouragement for anyone to stop paying income taxes. This article is provided for information purposes only. This investigator and CONTACT and the publisher hereby disclaim any and all responsibility for any liability or loss incurred as a result of applying, either directly or indirectly, any information presented herein. This is simply a legal disclaimer we have to make. That having been said, let's look objectively at the income tax laws. Intelligent readers should be able to make intelligent decisions when provided with all of the information available.

As well, nothing presented herein should be construed as giving legal advice. This investigator does not give legal advice, but does give his

opinion about matters when asked. It is important that citizens always stay well within the parameters of applicable laws.

Under current United States laws, only attorneys licensed to practice law can give legal advice. If one who is not a licensed attorney gives legal advice, they are subject to being charged with practicing law without a license. Very serious. There is absolutely no mention of this whatsoever in the *Constitution*, yet this is current U.S. law!

Also, those licensed attorneys have a title of nobility after their name, that title being Esquire. That is mentioned in the *Constitution*, and is absolutely forbidden. In fact, the original *Thirteenth Amendment*, still technically in force as it has never been repealed, ratified by three-fourths of the States in 1819, states that anyone who retains such a title of nobility ceases being a citizen of the United States of America! No wonder the lawyers secretly removed that one in the chaos and confusion of the Civil War, replacing it with a new *Thirteenth Amendment* about slavery.

Since today these attorneys are the only ones who may give legal advice, they are the only ones permitted to represent someone else in a court of law. Again, the authority for this cannot be found anywhere in the *Constitution*. On the contrary, the *Sixth Amendment* explicitly states that a citizen is to be accorded the right "to have the assistance of counsel for his defense".

The *Sixth Amendment* is not qualified. It makes no mention of lawyers or attorneys. And for good reason. Anyone familiar with the time period in which the *Constitution* was drafted knows that there was a very strong anti-lawyer sentiment, widespread throughout the colonies, so the term "counsel" referred to anyone conversant in the law, even if it be your "next best friend".

For an excellent and thorough overview of the history of this matter, read the Supreme Court's decision in the case of *Faretta v. California* (1975), 422 U.S. 806, beginning about page 812, of the opinion of the court. Unfortunately, the domain of the courtroom is now only accessible to those who have a vested interest (attorneys and judges) in keeping the average citizen ignorant about the law.

Right here we should stop and clarify something for the layman. The numbering system accompanying legal cases, as in *Faretta*, is really a simple and convenient way to locate the case in any law library. The letters, U.S., in the middle of 422 U.S. 806, tell us this case will be found in a series of volumes of books called United States Reports, which contains all cases adjudicated by the U.S. Supreme Court. The number 422 which precedes the letters U.S. is the number of the volume of the U.S. Reports, while the number 806

which follows U.S. is the page number in that volume.

So, if we want to find this case, simply ask the law librarian where the U.S. Reports are located, find volume 422 and turn to page 806 in that volume and there you will find *Faretta* begins. The opinion of the court continues through page 836, and it is an informative case on the counsel issue.

That same numbering system is consistent throughout the law library. There are, however, many other volumes designated by different letters between the numbers. For example, in the case of *Morse v. U.S.*, 494 F.2d 876, the F.2d refers to the Federal Reporter Second Series, which you can ask the law librarian to locate. That was a U.S. Court of Appeals case.

If the case only has the letter F., this indicates the initial or first series, simply called the Federal Reporter. After 999 volumes were printed, the decision was made to start over with a Second Series and to call it F.2d. The law library is really quite simple once you understand it.

Now, if you ever receive any kind of letter from the I.R.S. stating that you owe them money, or that they plan to take some sort of legal action against you, no matter what it is, you should realize that the I.R.S. has now begun to build a case against you. If you are not organizing this correspondence and conversely building your case against them, they may well prevail against you. This is not legal advice, but simply a matter of fact.

It is, therefore, necessary that you organize all correspondence from the I.R.S. along with your responses. A three-ring notebook can be very convenient for this purpose as everything is now on 8 1/2 x 11 paper.

Ready for a shocking yet wonderful realization? The I.R.S. is only lawfully and legally authorized to assess and collect income taxes from individuals who are involved in some way with the manufacture, sale or distribution of Alcohol, Tobacco Products or Firearms. Maybe you should read that again. That doesn't mean if you drink a glass of wine or smoke a cigarette. You must, for example, be one who manufactures or imports or distributes wine or cigarettes. You don't believe it? Read on.

The I.R.S. operates for the average citizen through fear, threat and intimidation. If you ever filled out a 1040 Form, you probably did so because you felt it your obligation, or you may have felt threatened that if you didn't do so the I.R.S. would come after you. Most citizens would be in fear of this happening so they fill out the form.

We need to also understand something else right here. Legalese, or the language of law, although it uses what sound like everyday words, has its own dictionaries with legal definitions. If you try to use *Webster's Dictionary* to define legal terms, you will be shooting yourself in the foot. It didn't have to be this way, but it is now yet another reason for only the lawyers to understand what's going on.

The power that the I.R.S. has to collect income taxes comes from their "authority" to act and conduct business as an agency of the federal government. The term "authority" is defined as "Permission; Control over, jurisdiction". This is from *Black's Law Dictionary*, 4th Revised Edition, 1968. This is a fairly good dictionary. Don't use anything newer if you can help it. The older the better, as it is closer to the original intent of

America's Founders. Language and history are changed over time by changing the definitions of words.

There are 50 Titles of the United States Code (U.S.C.) dealing with every aspect of the federal government. The taxing statutes of the I.R.S. are found in Title 26 U.S.C. Title 26 is also called the Internal Revenue Code (I.R.C.). But this I.R.C. is only a codification of taxing statutes, and those statutes are not the "authority" to assess and collect taxes, but are only evidence that such "authority" exists elsewhere. And where is that "authority" to be found? Treasury Department Rules and Regulations provide the "authority" to implement and enforce the I.R.C.

*Black's Law Dictionary*, 6th Edition, 1991, at pages 1286 and 1287, tells us that "Treasury Dept. Regulations represent the position of the I.R.S. as to how the I.R.C. is to be interpreted." Likewise, Title 26 U.S.C. (the I.R.C.) at Section 7805, states that "The Secretary [of the Treasury] shall prescribe all needful rules and regulations for the enforcement of this title [26]."

So, we see that the I.R.C. is not the law, but is only prima facie evidence that taxing laws exist [see Title 1 U.S.C. Section 204(a)]. And those tax laws are the Treasury Regulations, which provide the "authority" to assess and collect all income taxes. If we were to only look at the I.R.C., we might get a wrong impression of exactly

what the statute means. When we look at the Regulations, they may give those statutes totally different meanings.

If this seems confusing so far, please realize that it has been intentionally designed that way to confuse the average American. This is so that you don't ever figure out the taxing laws. But we are getting somewhere with this. Let's continue.

We must now find out where these Treasury Regulations can be found in order to see the exact "authority" to assess and collect income taxes, as well as the "authority" for the I.R.S. to issue Liens, Levys, Summonses, and to charge Interest, Penalties, etc. *Black's Law Dictionary*, 6th Ed., at page 1286, states that "United States

Government regulations... are arranged by subject in the Code of Federal Regulations." The Code of Federal Regulations, or C.F.R., is another series of volumes located at the law library which contain all U.S. Government regulations, including Treasury Dept. Regulations.

Now we need some kind of map, or a key, or a table which tells us exactly where the particular regulation is located (in the C.F.R.) which implements and enforces a specific section of the I.R.C. Without such a table we would have to read every word of every volume to figure this out on our own. Quite a maze, isn't it?

Such a table does exist to help us locate a particular regulation, and that table is called the "Parallel Table of Authorities". This is the table the I.R.S. absolutely does not want the average American to know about. The very last volume of the C.F.R. is called the Index. In the Table of Contents for the Index you will find a listing for the Parallel Table of Authorities.

The Parallel Table of Authorities goes on for hundreds of pages. It consists entirely of a continuous listing of two columns of numbers. The left-hand column is a listing of every Title and Section of the United States Code (U.S.C.), including Title 26 U.S.C. To the right of each of the Section numbers is the Title number and Part of the C.F.R. where the regulations can be found which implement and enforce (i.e., the "authority") the Section of the U.S.C. in the left-hand column.

In the inset is a photocopy of just one page of the Parallel Table of Authorities, showing some of Title 26 U.S.C. in the left column. Written in by hand is a listing of what some of the I.R.C. Sections actually are. Let us look, for example, at Section 6201, Assessment Authority.

If you look at Section 6201 in the I.R.C., you will find that it states, "Assessment Authority. (a) The Secretary (of the Treasury) is authorized and required to make the inquiries, determinations, and assessments of all taxes... imposed by this title [26]..." So, if the I.R.S. believes you owe income tax, they can assess you by sending you a Notice and Demand for Payment. But should you assume it applies to you just because it is sent to you? If it does not

## § 70.1

### SEIZED PROPERTY

70.450 Seizure and forfeiture of personal property.

### POSSESSIONS

70.461 Shipments to the United States.  
70.462 Shipments from the United States.

### RULINGS

70.471 Rulings.

### ADMINISTRATIVE REMEDIES

70.481 Agreements for payment of liability in installments.  
70.482 Offers in compromise of liabilities (other than forfeiture) under 26 U.S.C.  
70.483 Offers in compromise of violations of Federal Alcohol Administration Act.  
70.484 Offers in compromise of forfeiture liabilities.  
70.485 Closing agreements.  
70.486 Managerial review.  
70.487 Taxpayer Assistance Orders.

**AUTHORITY:** 5 U.S.C. 301 and 552; 26 U.S.C. 4181, 4182, 5146, 5203, 5207, 5275, 5367, 5415, 5504, 5555, 5684(a), 5741, 5761(b), 6020, 6021, 6064, 6102, 6155, 6159, 6201, 6203, 6204, 6301, 6303, 6311, 6313, 6314, 6321, 6323, 6325, 6326, 6331-6343, 6401-6404, 6407, 6416, 6423, 6501-6503, 6511, 6513, 6514, 6532, 6601, 6602, 6611, 6621, 6622, 6651, 6653, 6656, 6657, 6658, 6665, 6671, 6672, 6701, 6723, 6801, 6862, 6863, 6901, 7011, 7101, 7102, 7121, 7122, 7207, 7209, 7214, 7304, 7401, 7403, 7406, 7423, 7424, 7425, 7426, 7429, 7430, 7432, 7502, 7503, 7505, 7506, 7513, 7601-7606, 7608-7610, 7622, 7623, 7653, 7805.

**SOURCE:** T.D. ATF-6, 38 FR 32445, Nov. 26, 1973, unless otherwise noted.

### Subpart A—Scope

#### § 70.1 General.

This part sets forth the procedural and administrative rules of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms for:

(a) The issuance and enforcement of summonses, examination of books of account and witnesses, administration of oaths, entry of premises for examination of taxable objects, granting of rewards for information, canvass of regions for taxable objects and persons, and authority of ATF officers.

(b) The use of commercial banks for payment of excise taxes imposed by 26 U.S.C. Subtitles E and F.

(c) The preparing or executing of returns; deposits; payment on notice and demand; assessment; abatements, credits and refunds; limitations on assessment; limitations on credit or refund;

## 27 CFR Ch. I (4-1-93 Edition)

periods of limitation in judicial proceedings; interest; additions to the tax, additional amounts, and assessable penalties; enforced collection activities; authority for establishment, alteration, and distribution of stamps, marks, or labels; jeopardy assessment of alcohol, tobacco and firearms taxes, and registration of persons paying a special tax.

(d) Distilled spirits, wines, beer, tobacco products, cigarette papers and tubes, firearms, ammunition, and explosives.

[T.D. ATF-251, 52 FR 19314, May 22, 1987, as amended by T.D. ATF-301, 55 FR 47608, Nov. 14, 1990; T.D. ATF-331, 57 FR 40327, Sept. 3, 1992]

### Subpart B—Definitions

#### § 70.11 Meaning of terms.

When used in this part and in forms prescribed under this part, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof, terms shall have the meaning ascribed in this section. Words in the plural form shall include the singular, and vice versa, and words imparting the masculine gender shall include the feminine. The terms "includes" and "including" do not exclude things not enumerated which are in the same general class.

**ATF officer.** An officer or employee of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) authorized to perform any function relating to the administration or enforcement of this part.

**Bureau.** The Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, Department of the Treasury, Washington, DC 20226.

**CFR.** The Code of Federal Regulations.

**Chief, Tax Processing Center.** The ATF officer principally responsible for administering regulations in this part concerning special (occupational) tax, and also responsible for filing tax liens and issuing third-party levies, and for disbursing money due to taxpayers under the provisions of 26 U.S.C. enforced and administered by the Bureau.

**Commercial bank.** A bank, whether or not a member of the Federal Reserve System, which has access to the

apply to you, but it is sent to you anyway, it could be by mistake (unintentional), or it could be intentional (a misapplication of tax laws, which could possibly involve extortion if enforcement action were taken)!

If we look now at the page from the Parallel Table of Authorities, at the number in the column to the right of Section 6201, we see that it shows 27 Part 70. This means Title 27 of the C.F.R., Part 70. Title 27 C.F.R. is Alcohol, Tobacco Products and Firearms.

Also inset is a photocopy of a page from Title 27 C.F.R., showing Part 70.1, which explains the General Scope of Part 70. Under Part 70.1(c) we find "assessment". We also see here summonses, payment on notice and demand, interest, penalties, enforced collection activities (includes Liens, Levy, and Seizing Property), tax evasion, and a lot more. Key to all of this is Part 70.1(d). Read it and weep. Are you involved in your employment with importing or distributing any of those things (wine, beer, tobacco products, firearms, etc.)? If you are not, then Title 26 U.S.C. Section 6201, Assessment Authority, simply put, cannot legally be applied to you!

If there were some other Section of the I.R.C. for assessment or collection of income taxes applicable to all citizens, then you may owe an income tax. Check it out for yourself. There is no other Section for Assessment Authority other than 6201. Do you feel like you've been robbed? Well, you haven't, but you may have been tricked. What's the difference?

Did anyone hold a gun to your head and force you to fill out and then sign a 1040 Form? If they did not, then the (twisted) law says you did it voluntarily. You see, no one can force you to fill out that 1040 Form, but neither will anyone stop you from doing so. By voluntarily filling out the 1040 Form you have agreed to have yourself classified with those who are involved in the manufacture, sale or distribution of Alcohol, Tobacco Products and Firearms. How many citizens would voluntarily part with their hard-earned pay in this manner if they knew the situation was as explained here?

Go back now for a moment and look again at the page from the Parallel Table of Authorities. Note how many of the I.R.C. Sections which might be termed their "enforcement mechanisms" (those Sections which are the real teeth of the I.R.C.) derive their "authority" from regulations codified in Title 27 C.F.R. Not shown on this page but also under 27 C.F.R. is Penalty of Perjury, Sale of Property, and Applicability of Revenue Laws (Section 7851), etc., etc.

Does it appear as though the I.R.S. may be misapplying the Revenue Laws against the majority of Americans, who are not involved in the manufacture, etc., of Alcohol, Tobacco Products, etc.? Does it seem as though there is a giant scam going on which you have not been told about? Perhaps you are one of those citizens who still believe there is some aspect of the U.S. Government that functions ethically and in accordance with the Constitution.

Some might say, "Well, don't you want to support the legitimate infrastructure functions of the federal government?"

Interesting question. America achieved all of its growth and development, from this nation's inception up until World War II, from funds derived by taxing corporations and businesses (which operate as a matter of privilege rather than as a matter of right).

We might ask ourselves the question: If there was no tax on income prior to World War II, was such a tax envisioned by America's Founders under the Common Law established in the United States of America? The words of Thomas Jefferson in his First Inaugural Address seem unmistakably clear on the subject: (quoting)

Still one thing more, fellow citizens—a wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government... (End quoting)

Far indeed have we come from that concept. An income tax on the average American's earnings is definitely not sanctioned under the Common Law.

Besides, all income taxes collected today go to pay the interest on the debt to the international

FROM PARALLEL TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

TABLE I—AUTHORITIES

USCS

26 USCS—Continued

6091 .....

6101—6104 .....

6101 .....

6102 .....

6103—6104 .....

6103 .....

6109 .....

6111—6112 .....

6151 .....

6154 .....

6155 .....

6157 .....

6158 .....

6159 .....

6161 .....

6201 .....

6203—6204 .....

6205 .....

6223 .....

6227 .....

6230—6231 .....

6232 .....

6233 .....

6241 .....

6245 .....

6301—6303 .....

6301—6302 .....

6301 .....

6302 .....

6303 .....

6311 .....

6313—6314 .....

6313 .....

6314 .....

6321 .....

6323 .....

6324A—6324B .....

6325 .....

6326 .....

6331—6343 .....

6334 .....

6364 .....

6401 .....

6402 .....

6404 .....

6407 .....

6416 .....

6423 .....

CFR

26 Parts 1, 40, 44, 46, 55, 156

27 Parts 24, 25, 53, 194, 197

27 Part 53

26 Part 40

27 Part 70

26 Part 301

20 Parts 401, 422

42 Part 401

26 Parts 35a, 40, 150

27 Parts 19, 22, 24, 25, 53, 194, 197, 270, 285

26 Part 301

27 Parts 22, 25, 53, 194, 270, 290

26 Part 1

27 Parts 53, 70

26 Part 31

26 Part 301

27 Part 70

26 Part 156

27 Part 53

27 Part 70

26 Part 31

26 Part 301

26 Part 301

26 Parts 1, 301

26 Parts 41, 150

26 Part 301

26 Part 301

26 Part 301

27 Part 53

27 Parts 24, 25, 250, 270, 275

27 Part 70

26 Parts 1, 31, 40

27 Parts 19, 251, 285

31 Parts 203, 214

27 Part 70

27 Parts 19, 24, 25, 53, 70, 194, 270

27 Part 70

27 Parts 25, 270, 275, 295

27 Part 194

27 Part 70

26 Part 1

27 Part 70

26 Parts 20, 301

26 Part 401

27 Part 70

26 Part 301

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

26 Part 404

26 Part 31

27 Part 70

27 Parts 25, 53, 194, 197, 270, 285, 290

26 Part 301

27 Parts 53, 70, 270, 275, 285, 290

27 Part 70

27 Parts 53, 70

27 Parts 70, 270

USCS

26 USCS—Continued

6426 .....

6501 .....

6503 .....

6511 .....

6513—6514 .....

6532 .....

6601—6602 .....

6601 .....

6611 .....

6621—6622 .....

6621 .....

6651 .....

6653 .....

6654—6655 .....

6656—6658 .....

6656 .....

6657 .....

6665 .....

6671—6672 .....

6676 .....

6689 .....

6701 .....

6721 .....

6723 .....

6801 .....

6804 .....

6806 .....

6851 .....

6862—6863 .....

6867 .....

6901 .....

7011 .....

7025 .....

7101—7102 .....

7101 .....

7102 .....

7121—7122 .....

7207 .....

7209 .....

7212 .....

7213 .....

7214 .....

7216 .....

7302 .....

7304 .....

7322—7327 .....

7322—7326 .....

7325 .....

7326 .....

7327 .....

7342 .....

7401 .....

7403 .....

7406 .....

7423—7426 .....

7429—7430 .....

7432 .....

CFR

26 Part 154

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Parts 70, 194, 197

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Parts 170, 194, 296

27 Part 70

27 Parts 70, 170, 296

26 Part 301

27 Part 194

27 Parts 24, 25, 70, 194

27 Part 70

26 Part 1

27 Part 70

27 Part 25

27 Part 194

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

26 Part 35a

27 Parts 19, 24, 25, 197, 270, 285

26 Part 301

27 Part 70

26 Part 35a

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 250

27 Parts 19, 22, 25, 270, 285, 290

26 Part 1

27 Part 70

26 Parts 1, 301

27 Part 70

27 Parts 19, 22, 24, 25, 70, 194, 270, 285, 290

27 Part 197

27 Part 250

26 Part 403

27 Parts 72, 275

27 Parts 70, 250

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Parts 170, 270, 275, 285, 290, 295, 296

27 Part 197

27 Part 70

26 Parts 1, 301

27 Parts 24, 252

27 Part 70

26 Part 403

27 Parts 270, 285

27 Part 72

27 Part 72

27 Part 72

27 Parts 24, 25, 170, 270, 275, 285, 290, 295, 296

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

27 Part 70

PAYMENT ON NOTICE + DEMAND

TIME AND PLACE FOR PAYING TAX

ASSESSMENT AUTHORITY

METHOD OF ASSESSMENT SUPP. ASSESS.

COLLECTION AUTHORITY

Notice And Demand

Liens

Levy

TIME RETURN DEEMED FILED

Interest

Failure To File

Failure To Pay Tax

Evide Tax

Fraudulent Return

SEIZE PROPERTY

Penalty AUTHORITY FOR ENFORCE LIEN

Discharge Lien

553

bankers who own the Federal Reserve. Hard to believe? Here is what President Ronald Reagan said in 1984 in his Grace Commission Report on government waste: (quoting)

100% of what is collected (income tax) is absorbed solely by interest on the federal debt and by federal government contributions to transfer payments. In other words, all individual income tax revenues are gone before one nickel is spent on the services taxpayers expect from their government. (End quoting)

Things have become so corrupt in recent decades that big corporations can get away with paying no taxes at all. Prior to Ronald Reagan's election to the presidency he was doing a TV program for General Electric. Once he was in office, General Electric paid no taxes for 1982!

Sad, isn't it? So where does the money come from for federal infrastructure functions? Simple: The Congress appropriates billions of dollars for this or that and the Federal Reserve has the money printed out of thin air (with huge interest payments, of course). Is the Congress in on the scam? Silly question. You know what bears do in the woods!

The Federal Reserve is operating the biggest confidence game (con game) in the world, by far, and it is completely sanctioned by our Congress and government. The reason the Congress is now advocating a national sales tax instead of the income tax is because the information about A.T. & F. is becoming exposed and the international bankers know that that game is almost over. They now need to get our blood from some other means. It would be nice if they just went back to taxing big business, but if the government is owned by big business, it's difficult to imagine them taxing themselves!

What can the average citizen do if he discovers that the income tax laws are being misapplied against him or her? That is a matter for each individual to decide for him or herself. But there is a little story that can be told here—completely true, by the way.

This investigator was served with 17 (seventeen) Summonses by the I.R.S. in late 1993, to appear before the I.R.S. and produce certain books and records relative to an alleged income tax liability. This investigator thoroughly did his homework and prepared a correct legal presentation, with EXHIBITS, including information revealed in this article. A Summons Hearing was set for April of 1994. The I.R.S. was informed that there would be four (4) witnesses present and that the Hearing would be tape-recorded. The I.R.S. indicated that they would have two (2) agents present and they would tape-record the Hearing as well.

On April 18, 1994, at 10:00 a.m., the Summons Hearing was held. This was an administrative hearing; that is, a hearing held before an administrative agency of the federal government. These matters can best be dealt with at this level, thereby foregoing the necessity of having to appear in federal court.

This investigator carried into the Summons Hearing a large attache case and a small suitcase filled with law books. They could have been filled with rocks because they never would be opened. The I.R.S. believed they contained the extensive books and records which had been requested in the Summonses.

During the Hearing the I.R.S. was informed about Title 5 of United States Code, Section 556(d). Section 556 deals with hearings before

administrative agencies of the federal government. Subsection (d) states that: "Except as otherwise provided by statute, the proponent of a rule or order has the burden of proof". What this means is that since the I.R.S. was proposing that this investigator might owe some income tax, the burden of proof was on the I.R.S. to show some "authority" to issue the Summons and assess any tax. The lower-level agents at a hearing like this do not really understand the law or what "authority" means.

Due to the fact that there are no I.R.C. Sections for tax assessment other than those implemented and enforced by Alcohol, Tobacco Products and Firearms regulations, and due to the fact that this investigator has never been involved with such things, nothing was resolved at the Summons Hearing and the books and records were never opened. All the I.R.S. had to do was to show some "authority" (i.e., rules and regulations) other than A.T. & F., but they couldn't do it.

A copy of the transcript of that Summons Hearing may be obtained by sending \$10.00 (cash or U.S. Postal Money Order only) to Raymond Bilger, P.O. Box 1911-74, Tehachapi, California 93581. Please feel free to copy and widely distribute the transcript.

Since nothing was resolved at the Summons Hearing, two days later this investigator put the I.R.S. on Legal NOTICE that they had 10 (ten) days to show some applicable "authority" for their actions, otherwise their Summons would be considered null and void ab initio (from the beginning). It is now 1998 and the I.R.S. has still not made any response whatsoever.

The ten-day NOTICE, as well as the Summons Hearing, demanded some "authority" from the I.R.S., and that "authority" had to show three (3) things: (1) The Statute, (2) The Regulation, and (3) The Part of the Code of Federal Regulations where that regulation can be found applicable to this investigator.

The Statute is easy for the I.R.S. to produce. They can show the Section of the I.R.C. for Summons, or Assessment Authority, or Levy, or whatever, and it says that if you haven't paid the tax then you can be Summoned, etc. That's all well and good, but it doesn't say exactly who that applies to.

Next they must show (2) The Regulation which implements and enforces (1) The Statute, and here is where they start to get into trouble. The I.R.S. can never get to (3) The Part of the Code of Federal Regulations, as they would have to go directly to Alcohol, Tobacco, etc., and most Americans are not involved in any of that. Certainly, this investigator is not. Those regulations cannot be legally misapplied. A.T. & F. applies to those involved in A.T. & F. only.

At the Summons Hearing the I.R.S. agents were also informed that they are responsible to know the limits of their "authority". The Supreme Court has said, in the case of Fed. Crop Ins. Corp. v. Merrill (1947), 332 U.S. 380, at page 384: (quoting)

Whatever the form in which the government functions, anyone entering into an arrangement with the government takes the risk of having accurately ascertained that he who purports to act for the government stays within the bounds of his authority... And this is so even though, as here, the agent himself may have been unaware of the limitations upon his authority. (End quoting)

If one does not address these matters at the administrative level, then the I.R.S. may well take

you into federal court. The I.R.S. will never just up and go away. You must show them the law, and this can best be done cordially as an educational experience for I.R.S. agents and anyone else in attendance.

What do the federal judges think about all this tax stuff? Remember, the income tax matter is very serious to these judges, as those taxes provide a basis for their income, and their very existence depends on appearing very tough on so-called "tax protestors".

In the case of U.S. v. Sloan (1991), 939 F.2d 499, before the U.S. Court of Appeals, Seventh Circuit, Judge Kanne delivered the opinion of the three-judge court, which begins: (quoting)

Like moths to the flame, some people find themselves irresistibly drawn to the tax protestor movement's illusory claim that there is no legal requirement to pay federal income tax. And, like the moths, these people sometimes get burned. (End quoting)

Two things are worthy of note in that statement. First, one should never allow oneself to be branded a tax protestor. I.R.S. agents have tried to classify this investigator by that term as early as 1983, and they have been told: "No. I am not a tax protestor. I would never protest the income tax, even though it does appear as though it may be misapplied. I pay all lawful taxes in jurisdictions applicable to me."

Secondly, the illusory claim that there is no legal requirement to pay federal income tax. Of course there is such a requirement. Those individuals who are involved in A.T. & F. are certainly required to pay such taxes. Mr. Sloan, like many in the so-called Tax Protestor Movement, was working with erroneous information.

In another case where a man (who chooses to be anonymous at this time) was aware of the information revealed in this article, the I.R.S. filed a case against the man in 1993 in the U.S. District Court in Los Angeles. However, the I.R.S. must have had their attorneys look at the information provided by the man concerning A.T. & F., because two days after being served with the court case, the man suddenly received another court document entitled VOLUNTARY DISMISSAL OF PETITION TO ENFORCE INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE SUMMONS. This information is valid.

Anyone who believes that the income tax statutes may be misapplied against them certainly has the right to ask questions about it, and they definitely deserve answers from their government agencies.

April 15th (the real April Fools Day) is fast approaching. How will you be spending the time? 

**A copy of the transcript of the Summons Hearing may be obtained by sending \$10.00 (cash or U.S. Postal Money Order only) to Raymond Bilger, P.O. Box 1911-74, Tehachapi, California 93581. Please feel free to copy and widely distribute the transcript.**

# Thoughts On Life, Death And Creative Responsibility

2/24/98 #1 HATONN

## LIFE AND DEATH AND DYING

We all hope and pray that in all things our prayers can be answered, and if we are “safe” we have to understand that we always pray “thy will be done” and be ready to accept the outcome.

YOU can pray for another—but that other controls that which is dependent upon itself.

Often, when self liquidation is at point, the energy will “change its mind” and when allowed a second chance, will study the circumstances and may or may NOT choose to return to expression as status quo. Further, in an instance of coma—the person HEARS but does not want, for whatever reason, to return, or will change his/her mind if damage is insufficient to cause ongoing permanent damage to brain function.

So, we who pray can’t do very much except search selves and others around the person to see if circumstances can be changed and desire for further coalition, etc., are present so that changes can be met to cause the “other” to WANT TO RETURN.

REMEMBER SOMETHING VERY, VERY IMPORTANT: NO ONE KNOWS THE REASONS NOR THE CONTRACT OF ANOTHER! AND REMEMBER SOMETHING ELSE THAT IS EVEN MORE IMPORTANT: MOST OF THE TIME THERE IS DISTRESS, DARK DEPRESSION, AND A TRIP DOWN THE HOPELESSNESS TRAIL IF A DEATH BE PERPETRATED EITHER BY SELF OR BY ANOTHER. THERE ARE MANY WAYS TO MURDER SELF AND EVEN MORE WAYS FOR ANOTHER TO MURDER. HOWEVER, “DEATH” ITSELF IS A PERSONAL TRANSLATION. AND I MUST REMIND YOU THAT ONCE DEPARTED FROM THE PAIN AND CONSCIOUSNESS OF FACING WHATEVER MIGHT BE ISOLATED AS “THE PROBLEM”, THE SOFT LOVE AND APPROVAL IN ABSOLUTE ACCEPTANCE WITHOUT JUDGMENT, EITHER OF SELF OR FROM ANOTHER, IS A JOY BEYOND ALL THINGS HUMAN IN EXPERIENCE. SO, THERE HAS TO BE A **SUBSTANTIAL REASON** FOR MAKING A RETURN TO CONSCIOUSNESS FROM THAT BEAUTIFUL STATE OF “BEING” TO CAUSE A MIND TO WANT TO RETURN ABOVE THE DESIRE TO STAY WHERE EVERYTHING IS WONDROUSLY “LIGHT” AND ACCEPTANCE.

Coma, by whatever cause, is a tremendous gift to a human in transition, for the experiences, even if forgotten in the conscious moment—are KNOWN and the decisions can be balanced carefully and without promises or conditions—but rather, exactly as are.

Never is a decision to leave the world of physical expression an easy choice for the circumstances are never “good” when and if a person, especially of young age and experience, chooses to leave. Coma comes as a between-existence opportunity to study both sides of the drama.

Any time a person is unhappy or does not find joy at all in an expression of physical “living”, they leave the opportunity, not necessarily of evil, but not of LIFE energies taking the larger control over the personality (as in individual, sovereign, unique) of the experiencing entity.

In the state of “coma” the individual KNOWS what is there on the “other side” and it is not too great if choices were wrong in the perception of living and learning. However, most who come back, come back to the SAME or worse conditions than when the person left.

There are thousands of people who came back only to find their plight worse for the next thing that happened is that those who promised change DO NOT PRESENT CHANGE. The body, brain and mind have to live, usually, with more compromise than prior to the incident producing the coma.

These are the most difficult confrontations of those “left behind” during or after the choice is made by the individual experiencing. It is not a clone circumstance for even clones do not wish to make transition in a negative state of being.

We want to always believe, in a choice circumstance, that there are terrible things at play to cause a person to wish to be somewhere else. We want them, especially our own loves, to want to be with “us” rather than leave us. But what do you do to feed the emptiness within that being to allow for desire to be in the company of humans rather than spirits, even of the confused level of the astral realms?

So, as I am asked to comment on “death” and especially of death wherein coma is a transition phase, I can only report that the choices are of the individual. BUT, THE INDIVIDUAL WILL BASE A CHOICE ON WHAT IS BEING “SOLD” TO THE TRANSITIONING PARTY. Therefore, be careful what you promise, what you do, what you SAY, and what happens. In a hospital setting the next thing that always comes to mind is, sue the doctor, the hospital, or the causing party. And remember something very important: a mind will use any opportunity to “cut out” of a trying situation—be it a toenail ingrown presenting anesthesia needs to intentional suicide. Suicide, however, can be evaluated by WHAT METHOD of doing the deed is employed. ESCAPE IS ALWAYS THE PRESENT BASIS FOR THE WISH.

However, to be called back to live as a turnip with all the terrors of physical incapacity is NOT a good thing, and when this happens, you must

consider the lessons intended for “others”.

The only thing others can do under any circumstances is ACCEPT, find PEACE WITHIN SELF, and ALLOW—allow that one to work out his/her circumstances WITH GOD and RELEASE the shackles.

You who ask my input and then refuse to do what I tell you must be done, timely, err only in that you continue your feelings of helplessness and hopelessness and will usually go downhill in your own experience. Therefore, I don’t consider that you really wanted to know other than that which you WANT TO HEAR. You WANT to hear, as individuals, that which makes you feel fine about self and “look how hard I tried”. NO, you didn’t do anything other than “try” and that indicates intended failure. YOU cannot determine the choices of ANOTHER and you cannot LIVE **FOR** ANOTHER.

So, be the person sick from any disease process or any violence upon the body, YOU CANNOT MAKE THE DECISIONS FOR THAT OTHER. If the troubled party weighs in the balance, a return or a “remain over there” and decides to stay away, then the growth level of the being is not sufficient to confront the possibilities of that which is human experience.

EITHER WAY, CAN YOU SEE, IT IS FINE? THE GREATEST GIFT YOU CAN GIVE THAT “LIMBO” BEING IS TO, FOR GOODNESS SAKES, LET GO. IN YOUR PRAYERS FOR “SAVING” THAT PERSON YOU ARE ACTUALLY, AND EVERY TIME, PRAYING FOR SELF AND TRYING TO OVERRIDE THE CHOICE OF THE INCIDENTAL “OTHER”.

As more and more people pass through the experiences of disease and chemical incapacity, there will be more and more choices which confront you as individuals. And when you tell that “other” that somehow “my life will be ruined without you”, you dump a terrible burden on that “other’s” soul. Don’t do that. There is enough sorrow and hurt in the world for everyone to have more than their share—and enough goodness and inner strength to find peace in the very midst of grief.

PLEASE LEAVE SOMETHING WORTH THE SOUL COMING BACK TO MAKE AMENDS AND VISIT YOU FOR THE GUIDES OF “OVER THERE” ARE THE “DEPARTED FROM HERE”. YOU CAN NEVER GO BACK TO WHAT HAS BEEN FOR EACH NEW THING IS A NEW EXPERIENCE AND CAN NEVER DUPLICATE THAT WHICH WAS—EVER AGAIN. Experiences can be ever greater or lesser, but never can you go back and “if” a thing to death. You have only what is RIGHT NOW and with that you must deal.

One of the worst things a person can do is “fail” to keep a promise for it takes long waiting to be able for that jilted soul to recover confidence and trust—especially if the person was already suffering from feelings of isolation and infidelity (not of sex, understand, but of responsible caretakers).

I have gone a long way to express a response to the many questions flowing from my own family regarding sickness, transitions, self fulfillment and thus and so, but it is so important to the quality and status of living for you to FACE squarely circumstances and KNOW that it is ONLY **SELF** YOU CAN CHANGE. AND YOU GO ON! GRIEF OVER THE DYING, THE DEAD, OR THE LIVING IS NECESSARY—BUT GOING ON IS THAT WHICH MAKES OR BREAKS AN

INDIVIDUAL. WRONG CHOICES (I DID NOT SAY “BAD”) ARE CONSTANTLY MADE AND EXPERIENCES ALTERED AND DISAPPOINTMENTS FLOW AS WE ACCEPT THEM. STRENGTH COMES FROM THE GOING THROUGH AND CONFRONTING WHAT “IS” WHILE MOVING OUTSIDE THE “IF ONLY”.

### LET GO AND LET GOD!

Within your own local circles (wherever you are) there is the constant ebb and flow of life experiences passing. Some will have to confront illness, cancers, suicides, murders, terrors, and these things are of living beings in a world gone insane. Sanity is a very elusive thing at best but you CAN confront these THINGS of life and the TESTING is, after all, FOR YOU IN EVERY INSTANCE—the “other” has a whole different set of testing assignments. YOU are going to need the ability to confront and move on, lest we never get our own mission accomplished. Perhaps “one” can get it done, but it is not right nor fair—for ONE to have to do it—for after all, YOU VOLUNTEERED TO ASSIST UNDER WHATEVER CIRCUMSTANCES GOD MIGHT LAY FORTH FOR YOU AND YOU OF SELF WILL LAY FORTH FOR YOUR OWN GROWTH. TO COP-OUT BRINGS THE MOST MISERABLE AND PAINFUL FEELINGS OF LOSS AND DESPERATION OF ALL. IT IS “THEN” THAT YOU HAVE GIVEN AWAY YOUR SOUL TO THE DARK SIDE WITHOUT MUCH HOPE OF RETRIEVING IT. FOR WHEN YOU PULL AWAY FROM GOD AND JOIN THE DARK BROTHERS IN THEIR DASTARDLY DEEDS TO HURT ANOTHER—YOU HAVE REALLY DONE A NUMBER ON YOURSELF.

I would speak of one more thing which is often present in observing lives. If a person is drinking heavily, into drugs for whatever reason or kind, know that they are escaping from SOMETHING and/or trying to gather courage enough to make that dreaded date with transition. Only you can know and recognize THEIR *VISIBLE* NEEDS. It is that when a child has grown to accountability—YOU HAVE NO SAY! Until then, you have responsibility for those children and their little growing minds. Most problems, unfortunately, are set in concrete long before that child grows to that point of adventure for self. But, can you go back and correct that which is already poured in cement? No, you can, at best, perhaps alter “incorrect” perceptions—but usually the perceptions are “right on”.

Therefore, for you parents with children of young years—BE CAREFUL, FOR YOU ARE PRODUCING THAT WHICH WILL BRING YOU JOY OR TOTAL DEVASTATION IN YOUR OWN UPCOMING YEARS BEFORE YOU.

How can YOU *scream* at your children and expect them to not scream at their own? How can you have immorality in order to somehow chase fantasies for self and then expect the children to have good moral foundations? They won’t, and you won’t be very joyful as you watch THEM deteriorate before your eyes.

You, I remind you, are PEOPLE OF THE LIE(s). You are taught from your vidiot games that somehow things such as sexual pleasure are the end of ends. And, you are correct: the END of all peace and joy in your relationship with your most significant “other”. This is abusing USE of

another in a most deceitful way to fill empty holes within self. Sex is the most useful tool of the physical DARK SIDE—look at Billy Zipper! If you can’t make what you have, work, fine—move on but do not base that relationship on things of unworthy and unrealistic fantasies.

You come along and think sex is the most gratifying and “far out” way to feel “good about self”. Yes, that is what I said, SELF. It is not. It may seem exhilarating in the activity and then it becomes the most debilitating one thing that you can experience. Sex CAN BE an expression of love—but IT RARELY IS. And then, if you produce a life from that union—it may very well mean MURDER of the child, and certainly of the MOTHER who must then live with bad choices and weak mindset. Sexuality is most often a PLOY of the dark intents of SELF in selfishness. Or, it is sometimes used to REPAY a kindness, like a movie or dinner.

Remember the *Protocols*: destroy family values and family structure; pull down morality—and control is gained. A pregnancy, an abortion, a disease, or simply misuse of these things of LIFE, are the most destructive things you can teach your children or experience for self—for entrapment is the end feeling.

Why do I speak of these things when I was simply asked to speak a minute on death and dying? Because until YOU learn HOW TO LIVE, you have no LIFE! And parents: ONCE THOSE BABIES ARE HERE YOU HAD BETTER CHANGE YOUR ATTITUDES AND TAKE RESPONSIBILITY AND STOP TRYING TO ESCAPE LIVING TO CONTINUE YOUR IMMATURE JOURNEY FOCUSED ON SELF. What have YOU done totally selfish today? Last night? This morning? Either YOU learn and grow—or forget trying to get on with someone else who falls into your sickness. It is rare that two people have the SAME IDENTICAL SICKNESS, so immunity does not come from the disease process. BOTH HAVE TO GROW UP, AND GROW UP IN MORALITY, OR FOREVER TRY TO RUN AND HIDE—WHEN YOU CAN’T DO EITHER ONE. GET OFF YOUR SELF PITY AND GET ON WITH THINKING AND PRAYING FOR OTHERS. THEIR SUCCESS WILL DUMP THE GOOD THINGS RIGHT BACK ON SELF.

### LOVE IS GIVING— ALWAYS, GIVING

If you marry, say, and “want” rather than “to give”, you err, for living will not improve—it will destroy. Love certainly is not using physical demands—OF ANY KIND. I repeat: LOVE IS GIVING. And furthermore, if you didn’t have those “giving” feelings before the relationship—what ever in the world would cause you to think they are going to magically appear after you get to know the bad habits of the OTHER? AND, LADIES, MEN KNOW HOW TO COURT—THEY DO NOT KNOW HOW TO BE HUSBANDS. AND, MEN, WOMEN CAN ONLY LIVE IN SECURITY WHEN THEY ARE “COURTED” AND NOT IN A TYPICAL MARRIAGE. NOW, MEN ARE NOT FROM MARS AND WOMEN ARE NOT FROM VENUS. YOU BOTH ARE FROM EARTH HUMAN EXPRESSION—SO GET IT STRAIGHT AND BE GRACIOUS, GENTLE, THOUGHTFUL, AND EXPRESS APPRECIATION FOR ONE ANOTHER—NO MATTER HOW *ALIEN* IT

FEELS. YOU MIGHT ACTUALLY FIND WHAT YOU THOUGHT YOU HAD IN THE FIRST PLACE.

But, if your relationship has to have boosters of alcohol or mind-altering drugs—GET THEE OUT—and get thee out IMMEDIATELY. LOVE IS ITS OWN FOUNDATION OF WHICH THERE IS NOTHING SURPASSING OF IT. AND TO SAY “I CANNOT CHANGE” IS A SICK EXCUSE FOR DOING NOTHING—LIFE *IS* CHANGE. THERE IS NOTHING SO SURE IN LIFE, EVEN MORE THAN DEATH AND TAXES, THAN CHANGE. AND, AN OLD DOG SHOULD BE FAR MORE ABLE TO LEARN NEW TRICKS THAN THE PUP. SO STOP YOUR EXCUSES AND STOP YOUR COP-OUTS AND GET ON WITH CHANGING YOUR UNDERPANTS LEST YOU GET CAUGHT WITH HOLES IN THEM.

Never do people commit suicide REALLY for “themselves”; they are committing that which will dump on somebody else they feel has slighted them somehow. It may be a genuine intent that leads to such actions, but it is because they either don’t measure up to someone ELSE or to themselves—and mostly it is BOTH. I have told you before that suicide is every kind of death—TO ME. And further, it is not your business unless it be your chiEARTHid. By child, I mean the helpless non-grown beings—NOT THE “*CHILDISH*”.

At what you call “death” passage, there is so little difference in the actual learning and knowing stance that people “die” constantly and don’t even know they are dead. They are destined to wander and drift in their searching if they do not have roots and foundation of understandings. When the drifting souls become the predominant factor in the astral plane you have darkness descending on Earth—exactly as you have today. You have no notion of God or goodness except as some old idea/ideal which no longer is in consciousness of function.

If a person is an addict, or otherwise, and overdoses which produces “death”, you don’t have *DEATH*, you have a soul still in a state of total confusion and no ability to consciously work out any choices. These are the HELLS of perception, and brimstone is simply an added attraction of Satan to make you really sorry for your indiscretions.

WHEN YOU STOP BEING SELFISH. AND START BEING SELF-LESS, YOU MAY HAVE JUST WON THE AWARD OF SEMI-BALANCE. AND, IF YOU ARE LOVED IN SPITE OF YOUR NASTY SELFISH FITS OF TANTRUMS OR “YOU DONE ME WRONG” SYNDROMES—HOW MUCH MORE FORTUNATE COULD YOU EVER BE, MY CHILDREN? BUT, IF YOU MISUSED SOMEONE TO FILL YOUR EMPTY CAUSES IN THE UPSTART—YOU DESERVE THAT COLD-SHOULDER YOU ARE PROBABLY EXPERIENCING.

You do NOT need to practice artificial stuff out of orbiting planets and concepts of some psychologist or guru. You only need to practice the things which make YOU feel good if another offers them unto you. A kind word is far more valuable than a raise in the midst of being told how terrible you are. In YOUR NEW PERCEPTION of love—it is far better to LIKE someone and stop misusing the word “love”. YOU HAD BETTER START, LIKE INSTANTLY, re-laying that foundation which attracted you in the first place—and I don’t mean the screwing around. In other words, GROW UP *AND GET A LIFE*.

I don't need to be nagged by you about your problems—I KNOW YOUR PROBLEMS so I must wait for you to recognize and assist in the problems of others connected to or around you. Then I must see what is YOUR INTENT regarding the other 7 billion brethren of yours on the globe. Is YOUR problem more important than the poorest child in Iraq? NO—usually you “have no problem”—the starving child in Iraq DOES. It is your free-will to be unbalanced, inharmonious and selfish—the child in Iraq is caught in your results of selfishness. And no, “just being” is NOT ENOUGH. That attitude is about the worst one state of existence you can find—for your “just being”, unless you are in a cave on the highest mountain outside civilization, falls onto *SOMEBODY ELSE*. And if a relationship is so dead as to “just be”, then you both are pretty dead—between the ears, not the legs.

Blunt and crass am I? Surely, if you think so. It is time you people KNOW that life and death are the same thing—A BEGINNING, NOT AN END. Further, EITHER BEGINS IN THE MOMENT—NOW! YOU CAN EITHER LIVE OR DIE—YOUR CHOICE—BUT LIVING IS WHAT YOU ARE GOING TO DO, EITHER WAY. YOU EITHER HAVE AND ARE A HUMAN-VIABLE BEING OR A SOUL-VIABLE ENTITY, AND THE CROSSOVER IS ONLY ONE HEARTBEAT AND ONE BREATH AWAY.

And to you readers “out there” who think that to be in proximity somehow with this work makes GOD at your disposal and everyone is clearly Godly in perceptions—FORGET IT. In this little circle there are PAINFUL expressions taking place in every being, every experience. It actually takes a stronger person to live in My Light than any other place on Earth for your hiding is so much the less in ability. Anyone “dropping out” here means a doubling up of someone else's load and the human spirit cannot long survive in such a garbage dump.

People come here, are drawn here, in their SEARCHING for the UNKNOWN commodity that all hope to find. And yet, what is found? Responsibility, or move on. People want to move IN and continue to live whatever conception of morality, activities, and attitudes THEY BROUGHT IN WITH THEM. And no, it is not acceptably—but it is not my job to tell you when you act unacceptable. YOU HAVE TO REALIZE YOUR LACK OF RESPONSIBILITY, WHATEVER IT MIGHT BE. YOU SEARCH, YOU FIND, AND YOU REFUSE TO ALLOW IT TO CHANGE YOUR ATTITUDES. SO BE IT.

You have to understand that you are NO DIFFERENT than a Zipper Willie in the White House. If you are unwilling to meet the moral criteria of a basis of belief and morality on which your nation was supposedly founded, you are an irresponsible philanderer with no perceptions beyond the area below the belt. This gives your enemies something with which to control you the entire remainder of your life.

You are in real trouble, world, when the most offensive DICTATOR of a small State like Iraq has the morality you need, and the President of the strongest nation in the world has the morals of a pantry moth. YOU, AS A WORLD, HAVE TROUBLE.

The *lesser* of two evils is never a solution—for then the evil in power is THE EVIL of the

day. In a REAL world, the WORD OF TRUTH RULES—not an individual. This becomes order under the LAW vs. the law under orders—i.e., The New World Order.

Every cause or thought has an effect and a choice of response. How do YOU respond? Do you sit in your overstuffed Lazy-Boy Recliner and demand “Bomb Iraq” and “Nasty Saddam”? Or, do you listen and HEAR what even your

Will it break your Ramtha hearts to come to KNOW that Knight, Yanni, AND RAMTHA are controlled by the CIA? Oh indeed.

established media is telling you? Saddam Hussein was a pampered Bush pet and business colleague, and funny thing, he WASN'T A TYRANT THEN! Billions and billions of Bush dollars were dumped on Saddam to further the political causes of the U.S. GOVERNMENT. And, don't you realize that in the effect of your cause, dozens of other nations are in conference trying to figure out HOW TO DUMP BOMBS ON YOU 'SATANIC' AMERICANS AS WE WRITE? Oh, you aren't like that? YOU ARE EXACTLY WHAT THE HANDLERS AND TRAINERS TELL YOU TO BE, SLEEPYHEADS—EXACTLY. And what you are going to precipitate is a total blow-off-the-map of such as Israel for the lopsided hatred is building and can only build around that which is PERCEIVED to be THE PROBLEM.

I will promise you something, chelas: GOD WILL DO SOME LEVELING OF THE PLAYING FIELD—PERHAPS THE “LESSER” OF TWO EVILS—BUT NONETHELESS, EQUALITY IS A GOOD THING. Perhaps the “other side” can appreciate God's gifts more than can you who are not even allowed to know of them, or, await your rapture in physical form to bigger and better wealth and status. What BS garbage! You are what you ARE and God knows what YOU are. It is not insanity; it is stupidity, for anyone can grow out of ignorance.

You might well say, “Well, 100% of the ‘callers’ in to the media shows-and-tells are for taking out Saddam.” But, don't you hear when someone gets through and wants to talk about the sins of Israel, they are immediately shut off the system with a moan of the host as to “not screening the callers properly”? Only the callers who want what the media is trying to achieve—EVEN G E T T H R O U G H ! Moreover, the

system feeds on itself like the sharks who don't even like whatever the food frenzy is about. Pretty soon you start eating each other.

How does this happen? LISTEN: every day in a thousand instances right before you the term “weapons of mass destruction” is used and used and re-used until even you do not speak without “weapons of mass destruction” and Saddam Hussein always on your tongues. What are weapons of mass destruction? Don't YOU have them? Doesn't Israel have them? Oh my, indeed. So, you come back, “Well, it is a matter of who is going to USE THEM.” Oh? And what about that Pact and Executive Order of last November where Clinton and Mr. Yahoo of Israel AGREED TO BOMB WITH NUCLEAR BOMBS—

NEUTRON BOMBS YET—*IRAQ OR ANY AGGRESSOR AGAINST THE U.S. OR ISRAEL*. And “use them”? Well, Israel has INVADDED Lebanon, Syria, Palestine, and others WITH IMPUNITY AND WHINING THAT SOMEHOW THEY WERE WRONGED.

I study the circumstances and the level of your discernment and it appears you in the U.S. and Britain have no right to pull the big bully act further over the heads and eyes of a world OF GOD. Yes, the field will be leveled and I would note that this government of evil will fall and the replacement may well be WORSE than anything you nice people have experienced YET IN THIS PHYSICAL DOMAIN.

What you may think of me is none of my business. What you think about the world is none of my business. But wouldn't it be wise to KNOW what you are about before you blow off your own heads or send your relatives off to die in a sea of sand, parasites and vermin?

Do I have no mercy? No, it has nothing to do with mercy—it has everything to do with God's laws and KNOWING what IS and stop the stupidity.

Why would Clinton belly-up and Madeleine Albright shut-up? Because all Saddam had to do was produce TRUTH for the assemblage with Kofi Annan who is a Godly man seeking balance and



peace. YOU are NOT ALLOWED to hear the people who tell the truth—ONLY THE VIPERS AND WAR-MONGERS.

How do you KNOW the media and press are controlled and how do you KNOW that the bibles are tampered? Because they are tampered into the acceptance of that which is the most base and ugly of human thought and GOD only creates balance, harmony, justice and LIGHT. When you have the offering up of wars, bloodshed and use of another—you have nothing save dark energies and intent at work—period. BUT, you are gifted with FREE-WILL CHOICES UPON WHICH YOU EVALUATE YOUR JOURNEY—WITH GOD. So, God won't SAVE you, good buddies; He will let you attend your own misperceptions.

If your intent is of genuine truth—GOD will offer, show you the way, provide what you need—AND YOU WILL SEIZE THE MOMENT. AND, FURTHER, YOU WILL REMOVE THE PRESSURES FROM THE ONES SEIZING THE MOMENT PILED ON BY YOUR INDIVIDUAL DEMANDS—even upon GOD. When God sends the life-ring, I suggest you grab it with GUSTO because waiting for the luxury craft may well get you DEADED. Opportunity, further, is very, very fleeting in its sticking around. God leaves opportunity where it is seized and from that idea comes CREATION.

I am besieged with inquiries about one “teacher” or another, one “guru” (same thing) or cohan (same thing) or another. It matters not what “I” think about these beings or entities. WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THEM? Are they presented in a physical form which you must somehow “worship” or bend your knees? What do they ACTUALLY TELL YOU? Will it break your Ramtha hearts to come to KNOW that Knight, Yanni, AND RAMTHA are controlled by the CIA? Oh indeed, and yet there is great TRUTH that flows out of the wisdom of the WORD. People are frail reeds, chelas, no matter who those PEOPLE SEEM TO BE. So, the inquirers must understand that it is only what YOU MAKE OF THESE and, as well, what YOU PERCEIVE OF ME. I offer you nothing other than self-responsibility and TRUTH—no cop-outs. I don't want drop-outs or cop-outs on my station. So, whatever you decide to be is up to you—I know the LAWS and only through those LAWS shall you make it to the Big Idea in the Heavens ever after. I don't have to judge or choose—it is up to you for I bend not one hair's breadth from the LAWS OF TRUTH. THAT is my being. I cannot concern too much with yours. But I CAN AND DO have inclusion or exclusion rights—BASED ON *THAT* LAW. DO YOU WANT TRUTH AND FACTS, OR TO BE MISLED AND FIND ASCENSION SIMPLY MEANS BEING BLOWN TO BITS?

What may really surprise you in your narrow growth is that I don't need many coming with me for crowding is not the name of the game—KNOWING IN TRUTH is the name of the game. I, unlike you, KNOW and it doesn't matter how “long” it takes for you to learn and know—YOU WILL COME TO KNOW ONE DAY OR YOU ARE DESTINED TO CONTINUE ON THE WHEEL OF LOWER EXPRESSION, LOWER CONSCIOUSNESS. And, in fact, you can't get more “LOW” than the human physical levels of experience.

Every now and then the LIGHT bursts momentarily upon you—but in your dimension you cannot dwell in that eternal Light lest you become

darker than the dark you try to overcome. When expression IN THAT GLORIOUS LIGHT is within, and in all you express—then and only then have you “arrived”. Otherwise YOU ARE ONLY PRETENDING LIGHT TO FOOL SELF AWAY FROM RESPONSIBILITY. Of course you have to WORK at KNOWING; that is the purpose of the school itself. You can remain dumb or grow, the choice is yours and the lesson available—to LIVE AND EXPERIENCE, NOT GET AWAY FROM AND INTO ANOTHER DIMENSION OF MENTAL SEPARATION FROM SELF. THAT IS THE GROSSEST POISON OF THE SOUL, THIS ESCAPE CLAUSE YOU BUILD FOR SELVES.

YOU ARE ALLOWED EXPRESSION TO HAVE AND GROW INTO KNOWING AND RESPONSIBILITY OF SELF *IN YOUR PHYSICAL ENVIRONMENT*—NOT SIMPLY TRY FOR THE RETURN OF CONSCIOUSNESS INTO ANOTHER DIMENSION BECAUSE YOU CAN'T FIND PEACE IN THE ONE YOU HAVE AT HAND.

What I get on this topic is: “Well, Hatonn knows about a lot of things, but he is wrong about this aspect.” NO, I AM NOT WRONG—I've been there and done that—AND NOW, I AM, AND AS OF YET—YOU AREN'T, AND THEREFORE YOUR OPINIONS ARE WORTHY OF YOU—NOT OF ME. You had, I suggest, best look up the meaning of ATON. THAT IS MY LABEL; what's yours?

When you grasp onto another's truth—all you have and hold is HIS TRUTH—not yours, just an unreasonable following of another's attitudes and opinions. Even the people of Iraq must outgrow living in the opinion or attitude of Saddam for they are not living as independent individuals any more than any of you in the U.S. of A. Worse, you both are only subjects to the opinions and desires of your media and the media's higher controllers. GOD IS NOT GOING TO YANK YOU INTO SALVATION, SLEEPYHEADS; THE POINT IS TO HEAR THE ALARM CLOCK AND GET UP FROM YOUR COTS AND SEE YOUR POSITION AND DISCERN YOUR DESTINY.

The water deepens and the life-ring is floating—but for how long before the deflation happens? The source of your breathing must remain OUT OF THE WATER, children. As long as you keep that mouth and nose above water, the other things can be added into and within your dimension. Once you drown, it's over for this journey! Journeys are not over—only THIS ONE. Circumstances change and not only THIS one.

Back to the original topic of life and death: ONLY *LIFE* HAS MEANING. What will you make of YOURS and never mind anyone else's.

Thank you for indulging my professor stance; it is, however that which I am best at doing, that and CREATING, so therefore, I don't like lesser intentioned parties around about me. We are creators, not users of..., and when we start creating that which is toward perfection in expression—only then have we learned our more worthy lessons. Another's opinions are not more than exactly that, opinions. If you want to live in another's opinions rather than God's truth of instructions—fine, go for it—but the outcome is going to be so very disappointing in its realization. You can listen to another's opinions without becoming the person's opinions. To know the difference is the gift of gifts. Salu.

Adonai. (And, perhaps you should look up the meaning of this label also.) 

## PHOENIX JOURNAL

### THE RAINBOW MASTERS

BY THE MASTERS  
( J7 ) \$6.00 150 Pages

This *Journal* is a manual for living the life blessed of God. Cuts to the core of the nature of man, yet offers gentle direction filled with compassion beyond measure. Each energy is uniquely powerful yet, together, they form a team of one. The Masters offer insight to the planet, our purpose, God's involvement and will, our journey home, the Greater Vision. The messages resonate as musical chords within the very soul essence. The words shared renew hope and give the phrase “Trust in God” a deeper meaning.

#### A few Of The Important Topics Covered Are:

- \* Who Is Telling The Truth?
- \* The Laws Of God
- \* The SEVEN RAYS OF LIFE
- \* Cults And Churches
- \* Truth And The Laws Of Creation
- \* Precious Ancient Knowledge Preserved
- \* From The “Star In The East”
- \* Each Is A Portion Of God
- \* Immanuel And The Essenes
- \* Time For Earth To Come Home
- \* Covenant Of The BOW
- \* Earth Is Special
- \* Get Prepared For The First Strike
- \* Calling Working Troops
- \* “Force” Not Of God
- \* Trap Of The Human Ego
- \* Astral Plane Cancellation
- \* Melchizedek Blighted Through Evil Input
- \* Gender Problems And Responsibility
- \* Healing Comes Through Mind
- \* Universal Law—Not Miracles
- \* Christ Path Deliberately Hidden
- \* Preparation For Transmutation
- \* No Secular Alliance
- \* Children Are Of Primary Concern

## THE RAINBOW MASTERS

### “THE MAGNIFICENT SEVEN”



BY  
THE MASTERS  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#7

For ordering information  
please see Back Page

## News Desk Special Report

# Korton: War Going On Right In Front Of You!

2/24/98 KORTON

Korton present in service to God of Light and to His precious manifested reflections—you. You are in the time where man can now “imitate” actions which will be attributed to God. The anti-Christ rulers are using all the technical tricks in their magic bag to bring about their goal of global domination. You must be continually made aware of such capabilities if you are to sift through the murk and mire of a world in chaos BY DESIGN, and set to right that which is devouring your very soul.

### WEATHER MODIFICATION GRIDS AFFECTING THE EARTH'S MAGNETIC FIELD

When whales and dolphins beach themselves, migratory birds lose their bearing, and aircraft crews report compass readings off by as much as fifteen degrees, you can be quite sure that these are not the effects of Mother Nature's wrath, but man's tamperings in an area of science where his spiritual growth has not yet caught up with his technical capabilities.

For more than fifty sperm whales, among the largest animals (known to you) to inhabit your Earth, to be so disoriented as to run aground on America's East Coast and elsewhere, there has to be tremendous interference with their organic navigation systems. Don't you think that whatever is causing such a disturbance might also be dangerous to humans?

Rockefeller-funded (actually, secretly diverted taxpayer and illegal drug-trade money) weather modification grids, powered by underground nuclear reactors energizing massive cables buried along your coasts, and Russian weather manipulation techniques, have all but incapacitated the United States. Your disaster system is in shambles, FEMA has done nothing to safeguard you-the-people during these devastating ONE-AFTER-ANOTHER weather assaults. Do not forget that the Federal Emergency Management Agency is nothing more than a thinly disguised *LEGAL* dictatorship. Under Martial Law, emergency regulations will be the rule book for how you are governed under the Global 2000 plan.

You have no reserve food supplies to sustain yourselves and you have ZERO CIVIL DEFENSE for whatever is tossed your way from the now

legions of enemies you have acquired of late. Dear ones, you have alienated yourselves from the rest of the world.

**MAKE NO MISTAKE ABOUT IT, AMERICA, AT THE KHAZARIA (PRESENT DAY ISRAEL) YOU ARE POISED TO BEGIN THE OPENING SALVOS OF NUCLEAR WAR ONE.**

Does that seem logical to you who consider yourselves to be a “peace-loving”, “God-fearing” nation?

If God stands with ANY nation going into battle, does it make sense to your reasoning mind that He would side with the aggressor? If the majority of the world believes you are the aggressor and your military actions, as guided by the displaced Soviet Bolsheviks (the same ones who destroyed Christian Russia during the 1917 Revolution) controlling the Pentagon, follow suit, then where does that leave you, America?

The only allies you have in this prelude to Armageddon are COLONIES OF THE BRITISH ISRAELITES--OF WHICH THE U.S. IS THEIR MOST COVETED POSSESSION. **YOUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS ARE TO BE THE ENFORCERS OF THE PLAN.**

**HOWEVER, IN ORDER TO CARRY OUT THE JEWISH VISION OF A WORLD RULED FROM JERUSALEM, AMERICA HAS BECOME THE SACRIFICIAL LAMB—AND TO THEM YOU ARE EXPENDABLE. Even your Arab partner-nations will not (cannot) side with you who are seen as “the Great Satan” and destroyer of cultures, economies, and lives.**

### YOU WERE THE LIGHT UNTO THE WORLD

At one time you—and here I mean the United States of America—were the guiding Light by which the rest of the world patterned their societies. And why not? You had prosperity for your people and a *Constitutional* government founded in GODness.

Well, what happened? You allowed and even

assisted, through your greed for power and wealth over your brothers, the genocidal plans of the “Serpent People” (a label the Zionist “Jews”—not the *Torah*-following Judeans—gave themselves) to usurp your Republic.

These dark ones command great power to perform seeming “miracles” to convince Christ followers that a great war is on the horizon and that it is your duty to participate. After all, they will remind you, it is written in the *Bible*.

What they have omitted from historical records,

however, is the fact that THEY—NOT GOD—added the war part to these “holy” documents.

### THE MYSTERY OF THE SO-CALLED SOUTH AFRICAN DOUBLE FLASH

On February 21, 1980, the *CBS Evening News* presented a sensational report. The report claimed that Israel had carried out its first atomic bomb test the previous fall. CBS alleged that the bomb had been exploded over the South Atlantic on September 22, 1979. It was also stated that nearby South Africa had assisted the Israelis in making the atomic test. It all sounded like a neat answer to the famous mystery of the giant double flash observed in that area, now nearly two decades ago.

The mystery began October 25, 1979. On that date the United States released a statement through the State Department. The statement began by saying the United States had obtained: “An indication suggesting the possibility that a low-yield nuclear explosion occurred on September 22.”

Those were very uncertain words, but the rest of the statement was even more vague. For example, the location of the supposed explosion was narrowed down to: “an area of the Indian Ocean and South Atlantic including portions of the Antarctic Continent and the southern part of Africa.” That's an area of several million square miles.

In addition, the United States government admitted having no corroborating evidence about whatever had happened, and the announcement ended in the doubtful words: "We are continuing to assess whether such an event took place."

Many people were very disturbed by the fuzziness of the announcement. It was apparent that something spectacular had taken place near South Africa, possibly an atomic blast; but the United States was not sure what it was, or where it had happened, or even if it had really happened. Some people wondered, "How could this be?"

You are constantly told that the United States can watch the world with "early warning" and other spy satellites. You are led to believe that no one could fire a missile at you, even from a submarine at sea, without being caught in the act by your satellites.

To make matters worse, reporters soon found out that the satellite which picked up the mysterious double flash was not an early warning or spy satellite. It was the die-hard last survivor of a series of monitoring satellites for the Atmospheric Test Ban Treaty, and it was little more than luck that it happened to spot the mysterious double flash.

Had the double flash taken place out of range of the Vela monitoring satellite, it would have gone completely undetected by the United States, because you no longer have any spy or early warning satellites continuously orbiting the Earth. Russia had finished shooting them down nearly two years prior, in April of 1978.

Ever since the U.S. announcement about the double flash on October 25, the mystery about what happened has refused to go away. A panel of scientific consultants was convened by the White House in November, but they ended up with no conclusion. Then came the CBS report a few nights later describing the alleged atom bomb test by Israel in the South Pacific.

Chelas, Israel does have nuclear capability, but the CBS story about a test was a lie. By the very next evening, February 22, CBS was already backing away from its Israeli A-bomb story.

The truth is that there WAS a giant double flash in the South Atlantic, but beyond that point you have heard nothing but lies and inaccurate guesses about the double-flash mystery. The lies began with the government announcement of October 25, which gave a falsified date and time for the incident, and since then the confusion has just kept on growing.

#### RUSSIAN WEATHER MODIFICATION TECHNIQUES

What happened there is something which you need to know about as a matter of survival. The brilliant flashes detected by the Vela satellite were

produced by an experimental test, but what was tested was not an atomic bomb.

The test was carried out not by Israel or South Africa, but by Russia, and what Russia learned from that test was (and still is) put to use against the United States. The incredible series of storms which devastated Southern California and Arizona during that time were not natural, but MAN-MADE!

**HOWEVER, IN ORDER TO CARRY OUT THE JEWISH VISION OF A WORLD RULED FROM JERUSALEM, AMERICA HAS BECOME THE SACRIFICIAL LAMB—AND TO THEM YOU ARE EXPENDABLE. Even your Arab partner-nations will not (cannot) side with you who are seen as "the Great Satan" and destroyer of cultures, economies, and lives.**

right after the other. The first one was powerful, but the second was many times more powerful. Debate had been raging over whether this was the result of a nuclear explosion.

The light produced by a nuclear blast behaves in a way that is similar to what the satellite detected—that is, there is a bright flash, followed moments later by a second, much brighter flash. So why the big mystery? Just this: Visible light is not the only radiation from an atomic blast. A nuclear explosion sends out floods of deadly gamma rays, X-rays, and neutrons.

The Vela satellite is equipped to pick up all those things if they are present—but they were not present. There was a giant double flash of light only—no X-rays, no gamma rays, no neutrons; and afterward, no radioactive fallout could be found anywhere in the world.

Acoustic sensors on Earth confirmed that some kind of giant explosion had taken place, but the question remained: What kind of explosion?

#### COSMOSPHERE USE IN WEATHER MODIFICATION

In December of 1977, giant air booms were heard off America's East Coast. For many weeks afterwards, thousands of people from South Carolina to Connecticut and elsewhere were being frightened out of their wits by the booms.

Public officials dreamed up all kinds of ridiculous cover stories to try to explain them away. Since that time the official cover stories about the booms have been proven to be nonsense by Cornell University scientists and others, but to your dark elite rulers, the only thing that mattered was that people forgot about the booms after awhile.

The real reason for those air booms was that they were being produced by several newly deployed Russian hovering (levitating) space-weapons platforms. These weapons platforms, called Cosmospheres, constitute the third leg of

Russia's secret Space Triad, and they were creating those giant air booms by defocused firing of their charged-particle-beam weapons into the atmosphere.

All by themselves, the Cosmospheres have never been as effective at weather modification as desired by Russia. Russian scientists have been hard at work devising more powerful techniques of weather warfare as a contingency weapon; and they have succeeded in developing a newer and more powerful system for weather modification. Russia's operational weather-war system involves two legs of their Space Triad working together. One leg consists of the Cosmospheres; the other leg is the Moon with its network of giant particle-beam weapons.

#### FIRST OPERATIONAL TEST OF RUSSIAN MOON BASES

The particle-beam weapons on the Moon are at least 100 times more powerful than those aboard the hovering Cosmospheres. When fired at the Earth, they can produce instant destruction over a wide area, so for their first test firing they chose a target area where they thought the effects would go unnoticed by everyone else; but their choice turned out to be a tragic one.

There was a huge cyclone in the Bay of Bengal, southeast of India. It was a giant storm, many hundreds of miles across—the perfect cover for a test firing. Or so the Russians thought.

But they made a small miscalculation as they chose their aiming point at the Earth. They knew that the particle beam would be deflected by the earth's electromagnetic field, and tried to correct for it. But there was a small error in that correction—and as a result, the particle beam blasted the sea too close to the Indian coastline.

An eyewitness who saw the results, a British relief worker, told the BBC: "There were TWO enormous BLINDING FLASHES, and the whole sky lighted up as though on fire. Then this vast tidal wave—about 30 miles in length along the coast and 18 feet high—just bore down upon them."

The giant double flash in connection with the Indian cyclone disaster had the same source as the giant double flash in the South Atlantic. Both were caused by Russian particle-beam weapons, fired from the Moon.

When a target on Earth is to be fired upon from the Moon, a pair of beam weapons are fired in sequence—first one, then the other. The first blast is largely dissipated in the atmosphere. In the process, it creates an ionized condition called a "confinement channel" through the air.

Moments later, the second beam is fired at the same spot, and it follows on through the pathway opened up by the confinement channel and continues down to the Earth's surface. The target on the Earth's surface—even if it is the sea itself—explodes violently.

And so a lunar particle-beam attack creates a double flash. The first flash is somewhat diffused, since it takes place (that is, its energy is mainly absorbed) in the air; but the second flash is more concentrated and intense, not being diffused by the atmosphere, but proceeding on through the "hole" created by the first blast.

This, then, is what your tired old Vela satellite accidentally picked up in the South Atlantic. And you can see why this type of blast would be absent the radiation-emission signatures that would result from a nuclear blast.

When the U.S. Government made the first announcement about this event on October 25, 1979, they lied about both its date and time. The official story is that the double flash took place at 3:00 AM, in the early morning hours of September 22, 1979. But it actually took place on October 22—just three days before the October 25 announcement about it.

October 22 was the same day that the former Shah of Iran arrived in New York City. On one hand, the Russians were maneuvering the Shah in hopes of undoing the Bolshevik Iran Crisis strategy. But at the same time, the Russians were also gearing up for hostilities in case their maneuvers with the Shah should fall apart.

As a matter of interest, the double flash took place around 3:00 PM in the afternoon—not 3:00 AM as claimed officially. The United States government falsified the time and date as a trap for the unwary—and many have fallen into that trap. The CBS fabrication of February 21 about an Israeli A-bomb test is only one example.

At the time of the initial public reports about the double flash in October, the Russian experiment in the South Atlantic was still in progress. It had begun on October 22, when two lunar particle beams were aimed at a location in the South Atlantic. The desired bull's-eye was at the navigational coordinates 35 degrees south, 26 degrees west. This point is on a parallel with the lower tip of South Africa, but is slightly closer to South America than to Africa.

Two of the Russian particle-beam weapons on the Moon zeroed-in and prepared to fire. Meanwhile, a quadrangle of Cosmospheres were arranged around the target area.

The four Cosmospheres were deployed at the corners of a square 800 miles on one side, centered on the bull's-eye at sea. They were hovering at an altitude of 100 miles. It was expected that the Moon bases would achieve much better accuracy this time than they had two years prior. But just to be safe, the Cosmospheres were deployed well away from the target.

Then the two Moon weapons fired at the Earth. Firing from a-quarter-million miles away in space, the beams missed the center of the 800-mile target square by only a little over ten miles. The resulting double flash was centered at roughly 34 degrees, 54 minutes south, and 26 degrees, 10 minutes west.

Tremendous quantities of sea water in the target zone flashed instantly into superheated steam. The hot water vapor and surrounding hot air started rising fast toward the stratosphere. Cooler air started racing into the target zone to fill the vacuum. The inward-rushing winds began to swirl due to the Earth's rotation, and the barometric pressure began dropping in the target zone.

Within minutes, the atmosphere above the target zone was a spiraling chimney of rising air and water vapor. **The world's first totally man-made storm cell was being born over the South Atlantic.**

The powerful beams fired from the Moon had started the process. Then it was up to the quadrangle of Cosmospheres to keep it going. The vast quantities of water vapor sent skyward by the blasts began condensing rapidly in the cool upper air.

Normally, this would have led quickly to localized rain showers. As a result, most of the water would have rained right back into the sea, not far from the target area. But the four Cosmospheres were there to prevent that.

Right after the Moon shots that produced the giant double flash, the Cosmospheres went to work. Each began firing a powerful electron beam into the target zone, in a defocused mode.

The electrons mix into the rising torrents of water vapor, giving a negative charge to the water droplets as they formed. This caused the tiny droplets to repel each other, so that they could not condense into larger raindrops. So the water vapor was thus assisted in staying aloft instead of quickly raining back down into the sea.

*[Editor's note: Let me add in here, for the further expansion of this thought for you more scientific readers, that the Earth is about 300,000 volts negative with respect to the ionosphere. Thus this negative charging of the water droplets by the spray from the electron beams of the Cosmospheres would assist in causing the small water droplets to float upward. This is due to the effect of a negative charge (the water droplet) being repelled by a strong negative charge (the Earth) and attracted toward a positive charge (the upper ionosphere).]*

The Cosmospheres remained on station for several more days in order to complete the experiment. They were able to confirm that the artificial storm clouds remained stable, drifting eastward with the winds. They also monitored the target zone itself, to learn how fast conditions would return to normal.

Then they finally dispersed, in early November 1979. The artificial storm cell was left to dissipate gradually, of its own accord, and as a result it attracted no attention.

### THE KREMLIN UNLEASHES ITS LATEST WEAPON

On January 4, 1980, the United States announced what amounted to a new Cold War. A whole series of embargos and restrictions against Russia were initiated. The most important of these was the embargo of 17 million metric tons of grain ordered by Russia.

The grain embargo was an effort by the Bolsheviks in the U.S. to hit the Russians right where they live. Four days after it was announced, the grain embargo was described by a White House spokesman as the most punitive of all steps against Russia; and ever since then, the Bolsheviks have been twisting arms worldwide to force other countries to do the same.

On February 6, the Russians summed up their view of all this. Throughout the Soviet press that day, there were stories that the Carter Administration wanted to starve the Russian people; and since the Bolsheviks always use starvation as a tool of power, this was no idle comment by Russia.

The very next day, there began to be reports of strange developments in the weather of the southwestern United States. For example, northern New Mexico experienced a heavy snowstorm—combined with thunder and lightning! But it was the following week, on February 13, that the real weather news began. Unprecedented rainstorms began pounding Southern California and Arizona.

Day after day they came, one incredible storm right after another. Dams filled, and then began overflowing. Levees broke. Houses washed into canyons. Caskets floated away from cemeteries. Mudslides caught several victims and buried them alive. Bridges washed out. Entire communities became flooded and marooned. Phoenix endured

a flood so vast that another like it would not be expected for 500 years. And, in the vital agricultural areas of Southern California, damage was mounting fast.

On February 19, the seventh day of the rains, a *CBS Evening News* report said: "It's like an organized assault—one storm after another."

**And an organized assault is exactly what it was!**

Centered at a point 576 miles west of San Diego, a quadrangle of Russian Cosmospheres were in operation. Based on the results of their "double flash" experiment the previous Fall, the Russians had refined their technique; and each time the Moon bases fired at the Earth, they became more accurate. So the quadrangle west of San Diego was only about 100 miles on a side, and the Cosmospheres were at the decreased altitude of 40 miles.

Using the technique tested in October in the South Atlantic, the Russians were creating the storm cells, one after another; and this time, they did not just let the cells drift away to dissipate. Instead, they were drawn precisely to the areas to be attacked in Southern California and Arizona. Then the storms were triggered by additional Cosmospheres hovering over those areas.

Eighty-five miles above Yuma, Arizona, there was a pair of Cosmospheres. Nearly 100 miles to the north, another Cosmosphere duo was hovering over the vicinity of Blythe, California. Both locations are on the Colorado River, bordering California's crucial Imperial Valley agricultural area.

These Cosmosphere duos used their beam weapons to load the atmosphere with protons, which are positively charged. This attracted the negatively-charged artificial storm-cell clouds.

That is why the storms pounded exactly the same areas—time after time after time. And it was also the proton clouds which triggered the actual storms. They neutralized the electrons in the storm clouds, the water condensed into rain, and the devastating storms were the result.

Finally, after nine days and over half-a-billion dollars in damage, the Russians called a halt to the storms—for the moment. But this was only a sample of what lies ahead for food-producing areas throughout the United States.

While the Western weather disaster was filling the headlines, the Russians were also testing out their weather-control system in less dramatic ways all over the United States. A total of five more Cosmosphere quadrangles at sea, and fifteen more Cosmosphere duos over land, were involved.

**The Russians were determined to retaliate in kind for the Bolshevik starvation campaign against Russia. As long as the American Bolsheviks maintain food boycotts against Russia, American food shortages will escalate and eventually be making headlines.**

**Does "Mother Nature's" preemptive strike on so many weather-related fronts, while war plans against Iraq were being made, make a bit more sense to you now?**

**You're at war; it is as simple as that.**

When this war escalates, it is going to be a soul-testing time on your little emerald orb. In the meantime, you still have an opportunity to stock up on storable foods and other necessities—and I would waste no time in doing just that.

Thank you for your attention. May God's Light and Guidance see you through, for the time long predicted is at hand.

Korton to clear, please. Salu. 

# “Mark Of Beast”

# Scare Tactics

2/26/98 #2 HATONN

We have been interrupted in our work to have delivered an interesting paper pulled from some Catholic records which pertains to that touted “mark of the beast”. This is actually a “commercial” code which is planned to come in with the New World Order. There is going to be a major thrust by such as the Christian churches and the Catholic (not (c)atholics) to REFUSE THE NUMBER. Readers, there is no “refusing” the “NUMBER”. You, after all, do not even know what the heck the “number” might be—it is only speculation to scare you to death and fulfill the false prophecies and move them into true prophecy.

If you can’t live without the number—then use the number. A “number” has NOTHING AT ALL TO DO WITH GOOD OR EVIL. YOU DO NOT NEED BECOME THE ADVERSARY TO LIVE. THAT IS UP TO YOU AND YOUR SOUL CHOICES, NUMBERS OR NO NUMBERS. STOP THE SILLY SUPERSTITIONS WHICH SET YOU APART AND POINT OUT YOUR ATTITUDE AS SURELY AS BEING PAINTED PURPLE WITH GREEN HAIR AND BEING TEN FEET TALL IN zAN AREA WHERE 5’2” IS THE MEDIUM OF HEIGHT. REFUSAL TO PLAY IN THEIR GAME WILL GET YOU DEADED, NOTHING MORE. DON’T BE STUPID AND KEEP IT SIMPLE!

[QUOTING:]

METROPOLITAN AREA OF SAN PAULO  
METROPOLIS 90-01200-8  
60-403,021-01000, PAULO

(CONFERENCE OF JUNE 26, 1994  
BY POPE JOHN PAUL II)

[Typist comment: This page comes via FAX from South Africa and some of the letters and numbers are not completely “formed”. I will do the best I can but, please, if you are looking up confirmation by document number, do try several different similarly printed numbers before giving up, e.g. the second number above may begin with “5” instead of “6”. Even with strong magnifiers it is unclear so I use the most visible possibility.]

[H: I suggest you not go off the deep end about this, readers. The so-called “Holy” Roman Catholic Church has been controlled by this Elite element since upstart and the reason for the Catholic code to disallow any research into OTHER religions was to stop members from fleeing by being in realization of TRUTH. Note the full cooperation of the current Pope and note, again, that the Bibles

as written by the Talmudic Zionists are the basis of religious material dumped on you the blind. The term for universal is (c)atholic, so just hold it steady in your minds. Also note that this Pope, I remind you, is THE MAN who sold cyanide gas to the German detention camps during the second World War. The POPE was, and is, JUST A MAN, with feet of clay like any OTHER MAN. Use WISDOM, not hysteria, in dealing with any and all information—enlightenment comes with KNOWING and not with shouting and opinionating.]

Herein below are the 16 Articles of the Roman Catholic Church which were published in the meeting presided by Pope John Paul II in the conference of June 26, 1994 held in Kenya, Africa.

This document: Sixteen Articles of the Church will be presented again in all countries of the world officially during the Pope’s visit to the Philippines by next year [assuming this to be from this year and thus: 1999] for immediate implementation in the very near future. [H: We have to assume it was not from 1994 which would have indicated 1995, already long gone without this implementation.]

- Article 1 Nobody from now will have an ACCESS to the postal service without the *number*.
- 2 Nobody will be EMPLOYED in any factory or office unless they have the number.
- 3 No student shall be REGISTERED in any school or university without the students or the parents having the number.
- 4 No one shall be able to SELL OR BUY food nor shall they be able to PLANT trees or vegetables without the number.
- 5 Every soul that will not CONFORM to this social part will not be able to BUY or SELL or MAKE business without the number. [H: SOUL??? BS, they can force the brain of physical person—they cannot force a SOUL in the hands of GOD.]
- 6 No one shall be able to DEPOSIT OR WITHDRAW money or TRANSACT BUSINESS in any bank without the number. [H: Well, now we do know where this atrocity of injustice originates.]
- 7 If anyone does not RECOGNIZE or DENIES the articles of the union shall be severely punished with DEATH. [H: This is always the primary threat of the New World Order. Facts are if you refuse the number or whatever

they are talking about—you can’t survive in the physical anyway.]

- 8 Any person who does not have the number shall not be permitted to TRAVEL here or abroad. [H: From WHERE to WHERE?]
- 9 The ECUMENICAL CHURCHES [H: The WHO?] shall be decided to hold services upon the approval of the number. [H: Now, this is clear as mud.]
- 10 The IMPORTATION and EXPORTATION of any goods or products shall be carried out only according to their number. [H: So far I haven’t seen ANYTHING that differs from what you ALREADY have going.]
- 11 There shall be an INTERNATIONAL MONETARY SYSTEM THAT WILL BE IMPLEMENTED UPON THE APPROBATION OF THE NUMBER. [H: WOW, and what else do you have now? Have YOU really tried to do business with the Banksters?]
- 12 All the CHURCHES OF THE WORLD shall unite in one day (Sunday) according to the number.
- 13 POVERTY shall be changed to a better life if you have the number. [H: Then pick up your number at the local desk, readers. We only deal in SOULS here and a number has no impact whatsoever on your SOUL. I will repeat it until you understand it.]
- 14 No one shall be permitted to HUNT for food nor catch fish in the sea, lake or ocean without the number. [H: I note you already have to have a “number” called a license for these activities in almost ALL PLACES.]
- 15 ALL TRANSPORTATION SYSTEMS of the world will be allowed to operate only according to the number. [H: Same thing—already done.]
- 16 No person shall be admitted to any HOSPITAL or any HEALING INSTITUTION without the number. [H: Oh, and you THINK you don’t already have this also?]

(SGD) POPE JOHN PAUL II REPRINTED FROM THE ORIGINAL FORM WITH PERMISSION, YEAR 1994.  
[H: What “original form” and WHAT and WHOSE PERMISSION?]

[H: Now comes the clincher:]

Note: PLEASE READ!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

DO NOT RECEIVE THE MARK OF COMPUTER BAR-CODE WHICH IS 666 (Ref: Rev 13:1-18) [H: Oh Eee-GADS! This must have come from good old Zionist Jerry Falwell.]  
*Weekly World News*, Feb. 1, 1994, Canada. (Rev. 14:7-12, 16-2) [H: Well, worse than Jerry Falwell!]

[END OF QUOTING]

Readers: WISDOM, WISDOM, WISDOM! Stop your nonsense, open your minds IN WISDOM! Salu. 

# The Worldline Heptameron

## AN UNCENSORED HISTORY OF OUR ORIGINS AND OVERLORDS

### PART IV IN A SERIES

*Editor's note: The following continues the new series from Calvin Burgin; as he explains in a footnote, Heptameron means: **Heptameron** (hep-tam'-e-rön): "a book or treatise containing the actions of seven days, in the style of Boccaccio's Decameron or the Heptameron of Queen Margaret of Navarre (1492-1549)."*

**2/5/98 CALVIN BURGIN**

#### SHEM'S CHRONOLOGY

Now let's begin to assign dates to the generations of Shem, in order to compare with other information. Note that this list is basically the same as the above except that the above has more generations. The Biblical list begins in *Genesis 5:3*: "And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat...Seth...and Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos...and Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan...and Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel...and Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared...and Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch...and Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah...and Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech...and Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat...Noah...and Noah was five hundred years old; and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth."

By adding 130, 105, 90, 70, 65, 162, 65, 187, and 182, we get a total of 1056. This means that Noah was born 1056 years after the creation of Adam. Then in *Gen. 5:32* it says, "Noah was five hundred years old; and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth." Next, in *Gen. 7:6* it says, "And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the Earth." So the Flood occurred 1056 plus 600 = 1656 years after Adam. This is conventionally written as 1656 AM, that is Anno Mundi (the year of the world) or sometimes as AH, Anno Hominis (the year of the Era of Man).

Let's determine the birth of Shem. Noah was 600 at the time of the Flood (*Gen. 7:6*). *Gen. 11:10*: "Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the Flood." The Flood was 1656 AM, plus 2 years would

be 1658, minus 100 would give 1558 AM as the year of Shem's birth. If you study the chapter on "The Bible's 7,000-Year Week" you will see I show that the year 1558 AM equals the year 2416 BC.

If you are advanced enough in your studies to have a different BC date for the Flood, go ahead and use your date for now. Some authorities disagree considerably with this date. Others, however, agree—Frank Klassen in *The Chronology of the Bible* uses 2417 BC. Others are very close: Bullinger's *Companion Bible* uses a date of 2446 BC for the birth of Shem. Without going into details, Japheth was two years older than Shem, and Ham was one year younger, according to most authorities. Some have even suggested the possibility that they were all three born the same year (to different mothers, to account for the races).

#### WHO WERE CAIN AND TUBALCAIN?

The generations of Adam through Cain, who was cursed, end with Lamech and his three sons who perished in the Flood. The generations of Adam through his son Seth, a righteous man, end with Noah and his three sons, who survived the Flood.

Josephus says that Seth and his descendants were righteous and happy, and developed the science of astronomy. Seth also developed the art of writing and the first alphabet.

Although the *Bible* lists only three sons for the Lamech in the Cain line (there was another Lamech in the Seth line), Josephus says that Lamech had 77 sons by his two wives Sila (Zilah) and Ada (Adah). Josephus says that Lamech's son Tubal was the originator of the martial arts. You might say that Tubal was the first "Karate Kid". He also discovered the art of making brass, perhaps to give added strength to his weapons. Josephus said that Cain's descendants were "exceedingly wicked". Cain helped build the first fortified city, called Enoch.

William Whiston was a classroom mate and later deputy of Sir Isaac Newton and was a researcher and translator of ancient documents. He translated the *Complete Works of Josephus* into English, and also wrote five volumes on *Primitive Christianity Revived* in which he stated that the Apostle Paul was wrong. Whiston was

a supporter of Arianism.

Whiston said that the Egyptian "Vulcan seems to be no other than Tubal-Cain in Scripture." He pointed out that their names were originally the same written characters. He said: "The Scripture says, that 'Tubal-Cain was the instructor of every artificer in brass and iron;' and Vulcan is famous in profane authors, not only for his artificial working in all sorts of metals, but also for his instructing mankind therein." Manetho says that Vulcan ruled for 9,000 years. VULCAN is a variation of tuBALCAN. The *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 11th Edition, 28:194 says that Tubal gave his name to the Volga River, which shows in one of its branches called the Akhutba. Descendants of Tubal settled in Bulgaria in a town called Bulghar on the east bank of the Volga, per p. 9 of Arthur Koestler's *The Thirteenth Tribe*. The Balkans and the Baltic probably take their name from Tubal. According to Josephus (*Ant.* 1:6:1) Tubal lived in Iberia and the Spanish Centuvals are the people of Tuval. There is a Bay of Setubal and town in Portugal. The Volcae lived between the Garonne and Rhone (Livy, 21:26). The city of Tobolsk near the river of Tobol in Siberia was settled by descendants of Tubal, who came from Subartu or Subaria in eastern Anatolia, where Tubal originally dwelt. There are the Vulcan mountains in Transylvania, the Vulkan pass in Hungary and Rumania, Volchansk Russia, the Vol and the Volga rivers, the Volchya river, and a tribe of Voguls inhabited Tobolsk. One group of Tubals migrated to Canadia and became Ottawa Indians and some went to Tuvalu and Tablas in the Pacific. When people "discovered" or founded an area, they tended to name it after their god, who was usually their ancestor, and once named, the names continue more or less down through history. This is supported by their written documents, when available.

Most Christians think that the line of Cain was destroyed by the Flood, but I show later that there are records that say that Noah's wife was of this line.

Chapter 17 of Jasher tells of the children of Tubal fighting the children of Chittim (became Romans) and migrating to the River Tibreu (Tiber), to Tuscanah (Tuscany) and built a city called Sabinah (became Sabines) in Tuscanan. THIS TUBAL was son of Japheth, after the Flood. The above Tubal-Cain was before the Flood, but this Tubal was probably descended from and named after him.

In the *Bible*, Cain is the first son of Adam and he slew the second son, Abel. As punishment, he is sent away and he then builds a city (called Hanoah or Enoch) fortified against enemies! The Hebrew for Cain is Qin. The hard G and Q are interchangeable in Babylonian and other ancient languages. The Sumerian Gin sign is equal to the Semitic value of Qanu (*Classified List of Sumerian Ideographs*, R. Brunnow, Leyden, 1889) and from this came the later Hebrew Qain which is translated as Cain in English. The oldest name is Qin or Gin, and this exact same name and spelling is in the Chinese lists of original rulers.

Cain is also called Aish or Aysh in *Genesis 4:1* (translated "a man") and this name shows in Sumerian as the royal title of Gin as Azag, it is the Ayus of the Indian epics, and is the Aegis of the Eddas. This reminds me, the Americans "accidentally" shot down an Iranian passenger

plane with an Aegis missile, and the head of the Navy Aegis missile program was on Flight 800, which some say was also shot down by an Aegis missile. It is amazing how these names keep being used down through the aeges, whoops, I mean ages.

*Genesis 4:17*: “Cain...builded a city and called the name of the city after the name of his son Enoch” which is Hanuk in Hebrew. Nearly all Biblical authorities agree that this was the Mesopotamian city known as Unuk, which was later called Erech and is now called Warka.

According to one Old Sumerian king list in the *Isin Chronicle*, this city was built by Gan, Gun or Kan, the second Sumerian king and son of King Odo, Dur or Adar. Later Babylonian stories say the city was built by Mar-Duk (which meant Son of the Sun), who was the second Sumerian king Gish, and son of Dar or In-Dara or Bil. The text says, “Lord Mar-Duk...he built the city, [he built the city of Nippur], he built the temple, He built the city of Unuk (Enoch), he built the temple of Anna” (*Encyclopedia Biblica*, T. K. Cheyne, p. 624).

In some stories Cain is a great hero, in others he is an outcast, accursed, and a fugitive. Our saying, “son of a gun!” comes from “son of Gunn” which meant “son of Cain, the accursed.” Calling someone “you son of a Gunn” meant you were cursing him.

The Isin King List on a clay prism called Weld Blundell #444 in Oxford, column 3, lines 1-10 says:

1-2 [SAG-GI]-AG-GU-[SHE, the swift, son] of Udu as lord,  
3-4 became king. He reigned 325 years. Saggi Aggushe, the swift,  
5-6 penetrated to the sea and went up into the mountains.  
7-8 King-priest GAN (GUN or KAN), son of Sagki Aggushe, the king of Unug (Enoch) City, who built Unug City:  
9-10 Mu-UKU, the begetter of Plants, became king. He reigned 420 years. (See p. 535, *The Makers of Civilization in Race & History* by L. A. Waddell.)

So here we have a clay tablet that says GUN or KAN or Cain was king of Enoch, a city which he built and which was named after his son. *Genesis 4:17*: “Cain...builded a city and called the name of the city after the name of his son Enoch.” He was followed by Mu-uku, the “begetter of plants”. Enoch is equated by some scholars with the third name in some Sumerian king lists, Enu, Enuzu, and Unnusha.

The fourth name in one king list is Udu son of Enu or Enusa, who was a “priest-king” which comes from Pa-ti-si or “patesi” which became IPT or YPT in Hebrew and thus Iapat or Japheth. For considerable evidence and proof, see *The Makers of Civilization In Race and History* by L. A. Waddell; for instance, on page 154 he states PA-TI-SI is Sumerian and IAPAT is Hebrew for Priest-King, which became translated Japhet or Japheth.

During the time of Enos, *Gen. 4:26*: “then began men to call upon the name of the Lord.” Most commentaries are unanimous in saying that during the time of Enos men began to turn to God and call upon His name. But this is “out of whack” with the overall picture of what is happening at that time—men became so corrupt

that God destroyed the world with a flood. The probable truth is that this is saying that at this time men began to apostatize and profane God’s name. The *Targum of Onkelos*: “...desisted from praying in the name”; *Targum of Jonathan*: “surnamed their idols in the name...”; Kimchi, Rashi, and other ancient Jewish commentators agree. Jerome said this was the opinion of many Jews of his day. Maimonides, *Commentary on the Mishna*, AD 1168, said the origin of idolatry began in the days of Enos. Bullinger’s *Companion Bible* says “began profanely to call upon the name of the Lord” or “began profanely to call upon [their gods] by the name of Jehovah.” He points out that Abel and doubtless others worshipped God long before Enos, therefore this could not be the beginning of calling upon the name of God. Perhaps this was when humans and false gods began to be deified.

CLAY TABLET KING LISTS

Early man left records, the earliest of which are in the form of clay tablets found in Mesopotamia. The list coincides in number with the list in *Genesis 4*, but they or may not be the same persons. This record lists the rulers before the Flood:

| LARSA PRE-FLOOD KINGS—CHART 4 |                                |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| <i>Gen.4:16-22</i>            | Larsa Tablets Kings pre-Flood  |
| 1. Adam                       | Alulim at Nunki                |
| 2. Cain                       | Alalgar at Nunki               |
| 3. Enoch                      | Enmeenluanna at Badtabira      |
| 4. Irad                       | Enmeengalanna at Badtabira     |
| 5. Mehujael                   | Dumuzi (Shepherd) at Badtabira |
| 6. Methushael                 | Ensibzianna at Larak           |
| 7. Lamech                     | Enmeenduranna at Sippar        |
| 8. Jabal, Jubal, Tubalcain    | ?-dudu at Suruppak             |

Is it merely coincidence that the first name (Alulim) in the king lists in the clay tablets is phonetically similar to Elohim? The last name on the tablet is broken, but can be reconstructed from other tablets. James B. Pritchard, *The Ancient Near East*, p. 62, shows that the hero of the Flood in the ancient tablets was called Ut(a)napishtim in Akkadian (Ziusudra in Sumerian and Xisouthros in Greek), and his father was Ubaratutu. Thus number 8 in the list should be Ubaratutu or Ubaradudu. One ancient tablet says the city of Shurippak was situated on the Euphrates. In Accadian it was known as “Ma-uru” which meant “the city of the ship”, later known as Mt. Meru, the place where Noah built the great ship. Another name used for Noah was “Hasisatra,” known as the “Man of Shurippak, son of Ubaratutu”.

One of the Deluge tablets, as quoted by Pritchard, says that “after the...of kingship had been lowered from heaven,” he “Founded the [five] ci[ties] in...p[ure places], Cal[led] their names, [appor]tioned them as [cu]lt-centers. The

first of these cities, Eridu, he gave to Nudimmud, the leader, the second, Badtibira, he gave to..., The third, Larak, he gave to Endurbilhursag, The fourth, Sippar, he gave to the hero Utu, The fifth, Shuruppak, he gave to Sud. When he had called the names of these cities, apportioned them as cult-centers, he brought...”. There follows a break of about 37 lines, then the Flood is mentioned.

It is important to realize that these were real people, and that there are records other than the *Bible* that in a general way corroborate or parallel the Biblical story and add details that are not listed in the *Bible*.

“At the mound of Al-Ubaid, near Ur, Sir Charles Woolley found a temple dedicated to the Sumerian goddess Nin-Khursag. One of the oldest buildings ever discovered, it had a wealth of artifacts, including a golden bead on which an inscription clearly identified the builder of the temple—a man named A-anni-paddi. The name meant little until a few weeks later, when Woolley uncovered a limestone tablet in the temple foundation. On it was a cuneiform inscription, a dedication of the temple by a ‘A-anni-padda, King of Ur, son of Mes-anni-paddi, King of Ur.’ Mes-anni-paddi is inscribed in the king-lists as the founder of the third dynasty after the Flood, which begins with the movement of the kingship to the city of Ur. Thus, the golden bead and the temple inscription provided tangible archaeological evidence that at least one of the Sumerian kings whose existence was thought to be pure myth was in fact a real, living person” (p. 114, 115, *The Outer Space Connection* by Alan and Sally Landsburg, Bantam).

Adam’s son Seth had descendants down through Noah and his three sons. There are ten names in the list from Adam to Noah. The ancient Chaldean historian Berossus also lists ten generations to the Flood. Let’s compare these lists:

| BEROSSUS KING LIST - CHART 5 |                                |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| <i>Gen. 5</i>                | Berossus King List:            |
| 1. Adam                      | Alorus/Adiuru                  |
| 2. Seth                      | Alaparos                       |
| 3. Enos/Enosh                | Alemnon/Amillaros              |
| 4. Cainan/Kenan              | Ammenon                        |
| 5. Mahalaleel                | Amegalaros/Megalaros           |
| 6. Jared                     | Daonos/Daos (Shepherd)         |
| 7. Enoch                     | Edoranchos/Evedoreschos        |
| 8. Methuselah                | Amemphsinos                    |
| 9. Lamech                    | Otiartes/Ubaratutu             |
| 10.Noah                      | Xiosuthros/Sisithros/Hasisatra |

The name “Jared” is variously translated to mean “descent”, “descending” or “shall come down” (see *Unger’s Dictionary* or *Young’s Concordance*, for instance). The *Book of Enoch* says that 200 sinning angels made a pact to marry human women and descended upon Mount Hermon during the time of Jared (see R. H. Charles version, Chap. 6 v. 6, or p.15 of *The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha* Vol. One by

James H. Charlesworth). Earlier in this document I show that Jared was born in 3514 BC. *Genesis 5:18* says that Jared was 162 years old when he begot Enoch, and the next verse says he lived 800 more years. Thus the time of Jared was from 3514 to 2552 BC. Then 234 years later, the Flood occurred in 2318. I suspect the Anunnaki arrived 600 years before the Flood, in 2918. It makes a great story anyway.

Francois Lenormant, *The Beginnings of History*, copyright 1882, p. 226, shows that the name “Ubaratutu” is Accadian, and in Assyrian it would be “Arad-tutu”, which means the descendant of Tutu, and is the same as the 4th name (Irada) in the Cain list and the 6th name (Jared) in the Seth list.

Lenormant, in his chapter called “The Ten Antediluvian Patriarchs,” shows that the Armenians, the Iranians, the Hindus, the Chinese, the Germans, the Scandinavians, the Arabs, the Egyptians (Turin papyrus), and others all have records of ten generations of heroes prior to the Flood.

The *Bible* shows ten generations from Adam to Noah (who had three sons—Shem, Ham, and Japheth), and ten generations from Noah to Terah (who had three sons—Abram, Nahor, and Haran). In the chapter on “The Bible’s 7,000-Year Week” I prove that Abraham was exactly 2,000 years after Adam, and exactly 2,000 years before the Messiah (many writers put Abram at 2008 years after Adam, but my chapter explains their 8-year error).

Here is the chronology to Abram (Abraham) (AM means years after Adam’s creation, or specifically Anno Mundi, “in the year of the world” or “in the year of mankind”):

| SHEM TO ABRAM—CHART 6    |                       |  |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|--|
| From Shem to Abram       |                       |  |
| Name ( <i>Gen. 11</i> ): | Birthdate Anno Mundi, |  |
|                          | after Adam:           |  |
| 1. Shem                  | 1558                  |  |
| 2. Arphaxad              | 1658                  |  |
| 3. Selah                 | 1692                  |  |
| 4. Eber                  | 1721                  |  |
| 5. Peleg                 | 1754                  |  |
| 6. Reu                   | 1783                  |  |
| 7. Serug                 | 1814                  |  |
| 8. Nahor                 | 1843                  |  |
| 9. Terah                 | 1871                  |  |
| 10. Abram                | 2000                  |  |

I have given the proof that shows that 2,000 AM was 1974 BC, using the figures given. We have seen that Shem died at age 600 in 2158 AM or 1816 BC, when Abram was 160 years old. Think of some of the implications of all this. For instance, the father of Jacob/Israel knew Shem personally. The *Chronology of the Old Testament* by Martin Anstey says that Shem died only ten years before Jacob/Israel was born. Shem overlapped about 100 years with Methuselah, and Methuselah knew Adam for over 200 years. Shem also knew personally many of the fallen angels who were intermarrying with women, and knew many of their “Nephilim” children. I just take the stories

at face value to become familiar with them. I doubt that all these stories are always literally true. IF YOU ARE THINKING, doesn’t it seem peculiar to you that there are exactly 10 generations from Adam to Noah, and exactly 10 generations from Noah to Abraham? And exactly 2000 years from Adam to Abraham, and exactly 2000 years from Abraham to Christ? Christian preachers will say, “Praise the Lord, look at the beautiful plan of God!” But this would mean predestination and God controlling exactly who got pregnant and when. Isn’t it more reasonable to an open mind to consider that the *Bible* version is a stylized, smoothed, DOCTORED version, and that the Semjasa list for instance is likely to be the more correct one?

Shem’s brother Japheth had a son named “Javan” (*Gen. 10:2*), and “Javan” is simply Hebrew for “Greece” (see *Unger’s Bible Dictionary*, *Young’s Concordance*, etc.). When the Greeks wrote of the so-called “Greek gods” (generally called Titans) they were writing of real beings and real events, although in an often corrupted form.

This is a bit “off the subject,” but let me point that all the descendants of Eber (Heber) were known as Hebrews (*Gen. 46:17*: “...and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel”). Heber was great-great-great-great grandfather of Abraham. Thus Abraham was a Hebrew, and all his sons were Hebrews. The Arabs are descended from Abraham’s son Ishmael, thus all Arabs are Hebrews. Modern historians will try to brainwash you into believing otherwise (they themselves having spent hundreds of hours and thousands of dollars being, themselves, brainwashed). “In Hebrew both Eber and Ibri take the guttural *ayia* for their initial letter, and there is consequently an inconsistency in our spelling Hebrew with, and Eber without, an *h*. The word, which in the later Scriptures is spelt Heber, takes a different initial, though even Heber may have been originally the same name as Eber” (Vol. I, p. 129, *Origines Celticae*, Edwin Guest, Kennikat Press).

Eber, the father of Peleg, was an important individual. “The important place occupied by Eber in the history of the Shemitic races is strongly marked in Scripture. ‘Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were children born’ (*Gen. 10:21*)...and if the name of Ibri, which was given to Abraham (*Gen. 14:13*), was derived from Eber, then the descendants of Abraham were no doubt one

of the tribes that recognized in Eber the patriarch of their race. In *Gen. 41:12* Joseph is called an Ibri, and he tells the chief butler (*40:15*) that he was ‘stolen away from the land of the Ibrim’” (p. 134, 135, *Origines Celticae*, Edwin Guest).

Some have pointed out that Enoch was “translated” (*Heb. 11:5*, *Gen. 5:24*) halfway between Adam and Abraham, and Elijah was “translated” halfway between Abraham and Christ (*2 Kings 2:11*).

One of the problems of researching the old records is recognizing to whom the various names refer. In the Babylonian Creation Epic, referring to the one we now know as Nimrod, it says: “As for us, by however many names we call him, he is our god! Let us then proclaim his fifty names....” This epic tells of the beginning of the building of the city of Babylon, and by comparing this with the *Bible* (*Gen. 10:8, 10*) we know that Nimrod was the builder of Babylon, and when the tablets mention his father, then they are referring to Nimrod’s father, Cush. Nimrod’s kingdom included all of Mesopotamia and included for a time what we now know as Egypt. The Egyptian records say that Egypt’s first king was Menes. Menes, then, had to be the either the father or grandfather of Cush.

| SUMERIAN KING LIST BY THORKILD JACOBSEN        |                               |                                                                                 |  |
|------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| FIRST DYNASTY OF URUK:                         |                               |                                                                                 |  |
| Sumerian Names                                 | Length of Reigns              | Notations in king list                                                          |  |
| Mes-kiag-gasher                                | 325 (in one text read as 324) | Son of Utu, became high priest and king. Crossed sea, reached mountains beyond. |  |
| En-me(r)-kar                                   | 420                           | Son of predecessor. Built Erech.                                                |  |
| Lugal-banda                                    | 1,200                         | A god and shepherd.                                                             |  |
| Dumu-zi                                        | 100                           | A god and fisherman.                                                            |  |
| Gilgamesh                                      | 126                           | A divine man, begotten by spirit, became a high priest.                         |  |
| Ur-lugal                                       | 30                            | Son of Gilgamesh                                                                |  |
| Udul-kamma                                     | 15                            |                                                                                 |  |
| Labasher                                       | 9                             |                                                                                 |  |
| En-nun-dar-anna                                | 8                             |                                                                                 |  |
| Meshede                                        | 36                            |                                                                                 |  |
| Melam-anna                                     | 6                             |                                                                                 |  |
| Lugal-ki-dul                                   | 36                            |                                                                                 |  |
| FIRST DYNASTY OF URUK RESTORED BY HERMAN HOEH: |                               |                                                                                 |  |
| Lugal-banda (Cush)                             | (60)                          | 2254-2194                                                                       |  |
| Dumu-zi (Nimrod or Tammuz)                     | 100                           | 2194-2094                                                                       |  |
| Gilgamesh (Horus or Ninyas)                    | 126                           | 2094-1968                                                                       |  |
| Ur-lugal (Amraphel, died Abram's yr 75)        | 30                            | 1968-1938                                                                       |  |
| Utul-kamma                                     | 15                            | 1938-1923                                                                       |  |
| Labasher                                       | 9                             | 1923-1914                                                                       |  |
| En-nun-dara-anna                               | 8                             | 1914-1906                                                                       |  |
| Meshede                                        | 36                            | 1906-1870                                                                       |  |
| Melam-anna                                     | 6                             | 1870-1864                                                                       |  |
| Lugal-ki-dul                                   | 36                            | 1864-1828                                                                       |  |

## THE POST-FLOOD WORLD

The world, before the Flood, became so evil that God destroyed it. Only Noah and the seven people with him survived according to the story. When the Flood subsided, the Ark landed in the Ararat mountain range, traditionally in modern Turkey (the *Bible* does NOT say that the Ark landed on Mt. Ararat). We have seen that other information says the Ark landed at Thebes in Egypt. *Jubilees 10:16* says that the Tower of Babel in Shinar was EAST of Ararat (modern Ararat is NORTH of Shinar). Noah and his sons and their wives settled near the foot of a mountain, first migrating to an area known for its Cedars (according to ancient legends). Noah was a “preacher of righteousness” (*II Peter 2:4-5*). A careful study shows that this means that Noah was the High Priest at that time. Everyone knew of God and why He had drowned the world. Noah’s descendants migrated from Ararat to the plain of Shinar, later called Sumer, and became known as Sumerians (Dorothy Miller, *Handbook of Ancient History in Bible Light*, p. 51). We are told Sumer was named after Noah’s son Shem. Shinar is now known as ancient Babylonia (Breasted’s *Ancient Times*, p. 107). “And the whole Earth was of one language, and of one speech. And it came to pass, they found a plain in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there” (*Genesis 11:1-2*). The ancient writer Hyginus (*Fab. 143*, p. 114) said, “For many ages men lived under the government of Jove [God, from IEVE] without cities and without laws, and all speaking one language... Then discord began.”

Flavius Josephus was a Jewish historian and military commander who lived 37-95 A.D. He was a general aiding the defense of Jerusalem when it rebelled in 66 A.D. Later he became a Roman citizen and wrote some books about the war and about the history of the Jews. Thus, he is a valuable eye-witness of the times of the early Christians, and he saved many Israelite historical records that would otherwise have been lost. Josephus, *Book I*, Chap. III, said that the remains of Noah’s ark could be seen “by the inhabitants to this day” (v. 5) and in v. 6, “Now all the writers of barbarian histories make mention of this flood and of this ark; among whom is Berosus the Chaldean; for when he is describing the circumstances of the flood, he goes on thus;—‘It is said there is still some part of this ship in Armenia, at the mountain of the Cordyaeans; and that some people carry off pieces of the bitumen, which they take away, and use chiefly as amulets for the averting of mischiefs.’ Hieronymus the Egyptian, also, who wrote the Phoenician Antiquities, and Mnaseas, and a great many more, make mention of the same. Nay, Nicolaus of Damascus, in his ninety-sixth book, hath a particular relation about them, where he speaks thus:—‘There is a great mountain in Armenia, over Minyas, called Baris, upon which it is reported that many who fled at the time of the Deluge were saved; and that one who was carried in an ark came on shore upon the top of it; and that the remains of the timber were a great while preserved. This might be the man about whom Moses, the legislator of the Jews wrote.’”

David Fasold, *The Ark of Noah*, p. 6, shows that the “Cordyaeans” mentioned by Josephus, quoting the Chaldean historian Berosus, were also known as “Korduaians”, or what we now

know as “Kurds”. “Kurdistan” means “land of the Kurds”, and includes northern Iraq, Azerbaijan, northwest Iran, eastern Turkey, etc. The most famous Kurd in history (outside the *Bible*) was Salah al-din (Saladin). The Biblical Salah was father of the Hebrews and son of Arphaxad, grandson of Shem (Saladin was NOT the Biblical Salah, but perhaps could have been descended from or named after him). It is interesting that civilization of this era (post-Flood) began in that part of the world, and now at the end time look what is happening in that same area—events that could bring about the destruction of civilization.

## THE CURSING OF CANAAN

A question comes to mind. If Noah lived 950 years (*Gen. 9:29*), why did he have only three sons? My personal feeling (there is some evidence from traditions) is that Noah had many sons and daughters before the Flood, but only the three sons and their wives (who were sisters, according to some ancient records) believed Noah and entered the Ark. Noah, as a “preacher of righteousness”, was a failure as viewed from the human viewpoint. He was able to convince only three of his sons, and their wives, to prepare for the Flood. Nobody else believed him and they were destroyed.

Yet Noah lived 350 years after the Flood (*Gen. 9:28*). Why did he not have any more children after the Flood? I have answered that question in previous writings, but for the purposes of this article I shall repeat it here.

There is a story in the *Bible* about Canaan being severely cursed because his father had seen Noah naked. At first this story does not make sense, until we learn more of the details. *Genesis 9:20*—“And Noah began to be an husbandman; and he planted a vineyard. And he drank of the wine, and became drunk; and he was uncovered within his tent. And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father: and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father’s nakedness. And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had DONE unto him. And he said Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.” As a result of Ham seeing his drunk father naked, Ham’s son Canaan was to be cursed with perpetual slavery! What an unusually harsh punishment just for accidentally seeing the father in the nude! But verse 24 shows that some ACT was committed. Hebrew commentaries give more of the details of what actually happened.

The ancient commentaries of *Tanhuma Buber*, *Genesis Rabbah*, and *Pirke Rabbi Eliezer*, say that Canaan tied a stout cord around Noah’s genitals and “unmanned” him. Five other ancient commentaries (see p. 121, *Hebrew Myths—The Book of Genesis* by Graves & Patai) say it was Ham himself who unmanned Noah. “Occasionally the Talmudic Agada preserves an older, more complete version of a legend of which merely an abridged or even expurgated version is found in the *Bible*. Thus, to mention only one example, the *Bible* tells that the sin of Ham was that he gazed disrespectfully

at the nakedness of his drunken father Noah...; the *Talmud*, in the name of Rab, refers to what must have been the original full form of the story: Ham unmanned Noah, and this is why he drew upon his head the severe curse of his father (B. Sanh. 70a)” (p. 160, *Gates to the Old City*, by Raphael Patai). After the Flood, God told Noah to “be fruitful” (*Gen. 9:1*), but although he lived another 350 years (*Gen. 9:28*), Noah never had any more children.

Noah divided up the world among his three sons, and perhaps Ham wanted to be sure that Noah did not have any more sons. This is my speculation as to why Ham did what he did. But why did Noah curse Canaan instead of Ham?

If Noah had conceived another son, it would have been the fourth son. Canaan was Ham’s fourth son. Perhaps Noah cursed Canaan because he was the fourth son, instead of cursing Ham and therefore all of Ham’s sons.

Versions of this story have been told many times. Ra, the Egyptian Sun god castrated himself to give birth to the Ammu out of his blood. The Greek Uranus had his genitals cut off by his son Cronus. The genitals were thrown into the sea and gave birth to Aphrodite (another name for Inanna, Astarte, Ishtar, Easter). The Norse Odin, the Hindu Mahadeva, the Mexican Quetzalcoatl, the Phoenician Shamin, the Greek Adonis, the Canaanite Mot, are all examples of gods who lost their genitals and thereby gave birth to new gods.

We saw above that Zecharia Sitchin wrote of Anu being castrated by Kumarbi. Kumarbi, by the way, is no doubt from Khum, Chem, Cham, all variations of Ham. Less likely, Arbi was perhaps Baris, or Minyas, mentioned above as the mountain of Noah’s ark. Thus Kum of Arbi?

This may have been part of the origin of phallic worship, one of the most important aspects of ancient (and modern, in a disguised form) religions, but an aspect that has been censored out of most modern histories. It does not take much research to learn that the so-called “Christian” cross is a phallic symbol that was worshipped in all religions long before Christianity, and was adopted by “Christians” around 300 or 400 years after Christ.

## NOAH LOST PRIESTHOOD

Under Mosaic Law, a priest could not serve if he had a blemish. Specifically, a man without testicles could not serve as a priest (see *Lev. 21:20*). Because of what happened to Noah, he lost his position as High Priest and the Priesthood was passed on to Shem. In Shem’s capacity as High Priest, he tried to eliminate Nimrod and Nimrod’s religion.

## NOAH’S WIFE

*Genesis 5:32*: “And Noah was 500 years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.” This seems to say that when Noah was 500, he had three sons—all during the same year. Evidence proves that three different races came from these three different sons. Did three different races spring from the same mother and father? In the case of Noah, the *Bible* says he was “perfect in his generations”. Since multiple marriages were very common during *Old Testament* times (Lamech had two wives named

Adah and Zillah and perhaps others, Abraham had several wives, and probably others had multiple wives), it is reasonable to consider that Noah had three sons by three different wives, and the old records verify that this is a possibility. The Arabic tradition of the Flood tells that one of Noah's wives was named Waliya. It was said that she considered Noah to be "mad" (crazy) and would have nothing to do with the Ark. For Abram to marry his half sister, his father Terah would have to have had more than one wife, another example of multiple wives in those times.

Gray's book<sup>7</sup>, under "Nammu," says: "Nammu was a goddess who was considered, in some traditions, to have given birth to An (heaven) and Ki (Earth) and to many more of the more ancient gods. Especially she was regarded as the mother of Enki. She came to be thought of as one of the mother goddesses."

In *Genesis 4:22* we read of Lamech's daughter by Adah, named Naamah. It is very unusual for the *Bible* to name daughters, especially at this very early date, so I suspect there is wisdom here for those with eyes to see. There is no female in the line of Seth as named in the *Bible* between Adam's wife Eve and Abraham's wife Sarai (Also, as a matter of curiosity, Sarai/Sarah is the only woman in the *Bible* who's age is given. For the significance of this, see *Galatians 4* and Bullinger's Appendix 50.VIII). In the line of Cain, Lamech's wives Adah and Zillah are named, and daughter Naamah. Then this line apparently ceases with the coming of the Flood. Why bother to mention it? This is rather odd. Others have noticed this also, and have suggested that Naamah became Noah's wife. She would then have been the mother of Shem. Is there a connection between Naamah and Nammu? Yes, they are the same name, in different languages!

We find others named after Naamah (*I Kings 14:21, 2 Chron. 12:13*) and a city named after her (*Josh. 15:41*). The name "Naomi" is a variant of this name ("Naamah" and "Naomi" both mean "pleasant"). Fasold asks, "Why did Ham name his son Canaan if this isn't the line [of Cain] continuing through the Deluge?" There must have been some reason for listing the line of Cain, and no others (except of course the line of Jesus through Noah and Seth). One of the names of the original "mother-goddess" of Mesopotamia was Nammu. One or more of the cities after the Flood were named Nammu. Naamah and Naomi appeared as descendants of Abraham's nephew Lot (*Gen. 19:38, Deut. 2:19, I Kings 14:21, Ruth 1:1-2*). Rehoboam's mother was Naamah (*2 Chron.; 12:13*). This was an honored name.

Gray's book, p. 29, has a picture of the "Stele of Ur-nammu of Ur (2022-2004 BC), watering the Tree of Life before Shamash the Sun-god, distinguished by the measuring-line and the rod of justice." I do not know where Gray got his dates, but if he is correct, Ur-nammu

died 188 years before Shem died, assuming that 2004 was the year he died, which is certainly reasonable. Gray says that Urnammu was a king who reigned 2022-2004 BC. Ur means great in Sumerian, per some authorities.

Dov Noy, *Iraqi Jewish Folktales*, pp. 100-2, says, quoting an ancient Jewish folktale: "Noah had an only daughter named Naamah" (See *Gates to the Old City*, Raphael Patai, p. 652). Patai has 20 pages with references to Naamah. There are several references in the *Bible* to Naaman, the male version of the name. The Akan of Ghana knew her as Nyame, who is shown to be the same as Tanit in *Gods of the Cataclysm*, p. 146, by Hugh Fox. The Greeks said that she was "Asty-nyame" or "Asty-nome", which is "Ashtar-No'ema" or "Ishtar-Naamah". In *Inanna, Queen of Heaven and Earth* by Diane Wolkstein and Samuel Noah Kramer it shows Naamah as the grandmother of Gilgamesh. She is known as the Goddess of the Watery Deep (another cetacean?). L. A. Waddell in *The Indo-Sumerian Seals Deciphered* has a chapter on the Goddess of the Watery Deep in the name of "Nanna". There is much more information available if you care to research it. Friends, Noah's wife's name was Naamah, or in modern English, Naomi! Noah, Naamah, and Naomi are words with a common base.

After working so hard to figure out the name of Noah's wife, I checked my library of reference books to see if they had anything, and none of them mentioned that Noah's wife was named Naamah. Imagine my chagrin when I got a catalog in the mail from the Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, that had a toy in it called Noah's Ark. The advertising copy says: "Noah himself would be proud of this gorgeous wooden ark. And, unlike his, this one can also be pulled along on wheels! 9 pairs of wild animals follow Noah and Na'amah, two by two, up the plank...."

Then I found a reference I had overlooked in the book of *Jasher (5:15)*: "And Noah went and took a wife, and he chose Naamah the daughter of Enoch, and she was five hundred and eighty years old. And Noah was four hundred and ninety-eight years old, when he took Naamah for a wife. And Naamah conceived and bare a son, and he called his name Japheth...and Noah was five hundred and two years old when Naamah bare Shem." It does not mention Ham. Then in verse 35: "Then Noah took the three daughters of Eliakim, son of Methuselah, for wives for his sons, as the Lord had commanded Noah." In chapter 4 verse 25 it tells that Naamah was daughter of Zillah (wife of Lamech, son of Methuselah) and Naamah was sister to Tubal Cain.

If you check any book that has the Egyptian alphabet, or the letter "N" in encyclopedias, they will show that our letter "N" traces back to the Egyptian letter "N" which is shown as a wavy line. "N" was simply a short wavy line. Augustus LePlongeon, *Sacred Mysteries Among the Mayas and the Quiches*, p. xii, shows that the original Maya Hieratic alphabet represented the sound we write as "N" with the same wavy line as Egypt used. The wavy line, in any language, represents water. If you care to pursue the research, you will find that our letter "N" traces directly back to Noah. I asked in the opening of this document, "Did Noah really exist?" and said some people will reply, "No." Can you see that when they say "No," they are in fact saying that he did exist?

## PHOENIX JOURNAL

### AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL — I AM SANANDA

BY SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH  
( J2 ) \$6.00 156 Pages

The story of the life of the one known as Jesus of Nazareth (Immanuel) is told by Jesus and his disciple and scribe, Judas Iscariot. Judas' name is cleared and the actual one who betrayed Immanuel is revealed. Clarification is given concerning Immanuel's life and teachings, such as: The Purpose Of His Life—His 40 Days With Cosmic Beings—His Crucifixion, Resurrection And His Journey After Resurrection—Clarification Regarding God, The Creation, The Laws And Commandments.

Some of the topics discussed are:

- THE GENEALOGICAL TREE OF IMMANUEL (JESUS)
- Gabriel And The Pregnancy Of Mary
  - The Birth Of Immanuel
  - The Three Wisemen
  - Baptism Of Immanuel
- Celestial Sons To Reveal Themselves
  - Marriage And Cohabitation
  - Why He Used Parables
  - A Prophet Gets No Respect
  - Walking On The Water
  - Peter In Trouble
- The Suicide Of Juda Iharioth
  - Doubting Thomas
- Mohammad's Coming Prophecied
- Gabriel Tells Of The Crucifixion
- To Syria In "Thundering Light"
- Saul And Immanuel

### AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL

\* \* \*

### I AM SANANDA



BY  
SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH

RECORDED BY "dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#2

For ordering information  
please see Back Page

**Calvin Burgin**

**404 Gate Tree Lane**

**Austin, TX 78745**

**fax: (512) 452-4770**

**e-mail: wrldline@texas.net**

New World Order

GOVERNMENTS  
AFTER THE FLOOD

The confusion of the languages slowed down the building of Nimrod’s empire, but did not stop it. Bryant’s *Mythology*, Vol. ii, p. 377, says that Nimrod ruled from Babylon to Libya, including Egypt, which would be the major portion of the populated Earth at that time. He established political, social, economic, and religious systems based upon his religion, and built armies. Noah, the “preacher of righteousness”, and his son Shem (Alexander Hislop’s *The Two Babylons*, p. 316, 317) were opposed to Nimrod. Hislop says, p. 232, “Ancient traditions relate that the apostates who joined in the rebellion of Nimrod made war upon the faithful among the sons of Noah. Power and numbers were on the side of the fire-worshippers. But on the side of the faithful was the power of God’s Spirit. Therefore many were convicted in their sin, and arrested in their evil career; and victory declared for the saints. The power of Nimrod came to an end, and with it, for a time, the worship of the Sun, and the fiery serpent associated with it.” Hislop explained exactly how the power of Nimrod came to its end. Shem, a powerful speaker, convinced a large group of Egyptians to help him, then chased Nimrod to Italy and captured him. Nimrod was slain (probably where Rome now is) and his body cut up into pieces. The pieces (except for the phallus, according to many stories) were sent to various areas as a warning to stop the spread of Nimrod’s religion (*Hislop*, p. 58-67).

THE FIRST KINGDOMS

| Dynasty Of Sargon The Great,<br>First Dynasty Of Akkad, restored per Hoeh: |                    |           |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|-----------|
| [years of reign:]                                                          |                    |           |
| Sargon                                                                     | 55                 | 1632-1577 |
| Rimush                                                                     | 15                 | 1577-1562 |
| Manish-tusu                                                                | 7                  | 1562-1555 |
| Naram-sin                                                                  | 56                 | 1555-1499 |
| Sharkalisharri                                                             | 24                 | 1499-1475 |
| or                                                                         | 25                 | 1500-1475 |
| Igigi, Nanum, Imi                                                          | 3 yrs of confusion | 1475-1472 |
| Dudu                                                                       | 21                 | 1472-1451 |
| Shudurul                                                                   | 15                 | 1451-1436 |

There is evidence that Sar-gon was the Gon/Gin/Gun of China, but the above dates do not match. I think Hoeh’s dates are wrong. I will leave this to be worked out later. Gin was Cain, later perhaps Canaan. Waddell explains that Shar or Sir or Sha (which survives in the Persian Shah) meant “Lord” in Sumerian, and Sar-gon was Lord Gunn/Gon/Gin/Guni (see pp. 198, 199 of *The Makers Of Civilization In Race & History*).

The ancient writers Eratosthenes, Africanus, Eusebius, and Eusebius (Armenian version) all give evidence of the first reigns in Egypt and Sumer. Dynasty I at Thinis in Upper Egypt was the beginning of Egyptian civilization. The first four rulers were Menes, Athothis, Kenkenes and

Uenephes (spelling from the Greek historian Manetho). Arthur Weigall in *A History of the Pharaohs*, Vol. I, page 111, says that the tomb of Athothis was “the sepulchre of the god Osiris”, who was Egypt’s second king. The Cairo fragment of the Annals of Dynasties I-V says the mother of Athothis was Hept, “the veiled one”. Hept was also called Isis, Ishtar, Inanna, or Semiramis. She was the Queen of Meni, Egypt’s first king. Meni or Mena (Menes in Greek) means “The Establisher” (*History of Ancient Egypt*, Vol. II, p.26, by George Rawlinson), or “The Everlasting” (Waddell’s *Manetho*, p. 215). Some say he was Mizraim, the son of Ham and uncle of Nimrod. Other records seem to make him to be Cush, the father of Nimrod. The reason for this confusion no doubt is the fact that Cush and Mizraim, father and son, reigned jointly in Egypt’s first dynasty. This is confusing, so let’s see if we can work it out.

The third ruler was born after Osiris, and was called Kenkenes, “The Terrible”. His mother placed him on the throne and claimed he was Osiris reincarnated, thus he was sometimes called Athothis (or Itit) according to some researchers. He was also called Horus, son of Isis. For more information, see Sir Alan Gardiner’s *Egypt of the Pharaohs* and Weigall’s *A History of the Pharaohs*. It will become more clear in a moment as to who some of these people really were.

The fourth in this Dynasty was Uenephes or Henneit (“Neit is victorious”) sometimes said to be a woman. Neit is the Egyptian for Greek Athena. She was also called Hept, “the veiled one”. In other words, she was Inanna or Semiramis or Isis. Her son was Tammuz (Kenkenes, Athothis). However, this is still not clear, and these explanations given by the researchers are not all correct. We know that Menes was Noah. What about Athothis? Kenkenes? Uenephes? For now, I will tell you that I have proof later in this document that Thoth or Athothis was Shem. I refer you to the chapters on Shem for proof.

WHO WAS HAM?

Noah had sons Shem, Ham, and Japheth. All reference books will tell you Ham settled to the southwest of Palestine, and Ham, Cham, Kham, Khem, etc., were all names of Egypt. Ham had sons Cush, Mizraim, Put and Canaan. Cush went to Ethiopia. Ham became deified as AMMON which simply means Ham of Noah. Tribes came from Ham and were known as the Hamran, Bahima, Ammonium, Khami (South Africa), Khamtas (Ethiopia), Khambi and Khamtix (India), Kham Muon and Kham Kheut of Laos, etc.

WHO WAS MIZRAIM?

Mizraim settled Egypt and Egypt became known as Mizraim (per Josephus, etc.). Noah became known as the original ray from god, the son of god, and the *Bible* shows he had a grandson named Miz-Ra-im (im is the Hebrew plural ending). Rameses is a variation of Ra-Miz, and Egypt became known as the land of Ra and Mizraim (the second son of Ham). Rameses means “Ra Moses” or “Ra Savior,” as “Moses” means “Saviour” and is the root from

which comes “Messiah”. Ra ultimately was a ray of the Sun, or the Sun, the Saviour Sun. Mizraim and his descendants were alchemists and chemists (they invented embalming, for instance, and papyrus, and painted lips), and from them came the words CHEMistry and alCHEMy. One CHEMical was AMMONium. For proof of this, see the section on Khnemu.

*Jasher 9:21*: “And all the princes of Nimrod and his great men took counsel together; Phut, Mizraim, Cush and Canaan with their families, and they said to each other, Come let us build ourselves a city and in it a strong tower, and its top reaching heaven....” These four sons of Ham are said to be the princes of Nimrod, thus this indicates that Nimrod was their father Ham. Keeping in mind that the language back then read backwards to now, we see that Nim is Min, that is King, thus King Rod, but I have not found an authority yet that satisfactorily explains the etymology of Nimrod. I suspect Nimrod was a King Ra. It is believed that Nimrod and Ham were both Black (Ham, Cham, etc., means black). “All these dwell by the river Sihor, that is the brook of Egypt, and they built themselves cities and called them after their own names” (*10:22*). And we see that the Nile was called Sihor. “Sihor” means “Pool of Horus” and means “Black Pool” (Unger’s). Josephus wrote “The memory also of the Mesraites is preserved in their name, for we who inhabit this country [of Judea] call Egypt Mestre, and the Egyptians, Mestreens.”

The ancient historian Sanchoniathon call Osiris “Isiris”, and it is obvious that Mizraim could be Osiris or Isiris without the M. In other words, Min (king) Isiris with a plural im ending. Osiris is a Greek corruption of Ysiris or Isiris, which is equal to the Iswara of India. “Iswara” is Sanscrit for “Lord”. Osiris was said to be Black, and is shown thus in statues. The Egyptian trinity was Osiris, Neith, and Typhon. I will show elsewhere that Typhon was Shem, so Neith could have been Japeth, except other records say Neith was female and became the Greek Athene. Bryant, Higgins, etc., show that Ham was the source of the sacred AUM or OM that is the secret name of god of India. And Osiris is from the root SR or SUR which meant Sun, and gave us Asshur, Syria, Assyria, etc., meaning “Sun” or “lord”. We still call a gentleman “Sir”. The *English-Sumerian Dictionary* by Adapa says that snake is SIR.

It is odd that SUR meant black, but also meant “light”. Satan the Serpent is also called Asshur (black, see Strong’s #806) and Lucifer (light). The word Nile means black, and the Nile was called Sichor in Hebrew, Nuchul by the Ethiopians, Melo by the Latins, Melas by the Greeks (from which we get our word melanin, the black pigment in skin), and Nilo of Sanscrit. All these words mean black in their respective language.

The ancient word SR originally meant Sun, and later meant lord, leader, ruler. It is used in the modern words Sir, Monsieur, Monseignor. The word Syria is Sur-ia and means holy Sur and the Sun god of India is Surya (Sur-yah).

The Neith above is the Deo-Nath-Ji of India, which translates as Lord God Yah. Nath was a name of Christna, and Nath was the Neith of Egypt (see Higgins, p. 429), which means wisdom, and in Chinese is the god Tien, which Hebraizes as Neit (per Higgins, Tod, etc.). Neitha is the feminine of Neit. The ancient writer Proclus says that Neitha gave birth to the

Sun. The Temple of Isis says Isis gave birth to the Sun.

One group of sons of Mizraim went to Capthor (Crete) (*Deut. 2:23; Jer. 47:4; Americana 9:7; Britannica 11th Ed. 9:85d*). From there they migrated to Palestine where they were known as Philistines and Pelethites. They later went to Pellus (*17:152a*) and Palatia in Asia Minor (*18:443a*), Palati Greece (*19:318b*), Palatitza Macedonia (*17:220a*), and Palatina Rome (*23:589c*). Some stayed in Palestine (*Zech. 9:5-7*) and are now known as Palestinians and PLO. They have been in their homeland for thousands of years, and now the Jews are killing them and driving them out. Sort of like what our forefathers did to the Indians. One group of the sons of Mizraim were the Capthorim, who went to Crete and Cappodocia, and gave the name Copts to Egypt.

The Egyptian paintings depict the descendants of Mizraim as reddish brown. So we have Noah, a White man, who had a son Ham, a Black man, who had a son Mizraim, a Red man. Obviously just myths, right? Or is there more here? Ham/Cham/Khem, etc., is the source of our words alchemy and chemistry. It's in the reference books, look it up. What if Mizraim were something along the line of a "test-tube baby"? The clay tablets say the Overlords CREATED humans.

For instance, Christian O'Brien discovered the Tchoga Zambil ziggurat in Iran. He wrote a book called *The Genius of the Few—The Story of Those Who Founded the Garden in Eden*. He tells about some tablets concerning Atra-hasis, the Flood hero, tablets that were copied by the scribe Ku-aya in the reign of Ammi-saduqa about 1635 BC. They were translated by Lambert and Millard. Recall that above I quoted Sitchin who said that the words could be read backwards or forwards, and used his example of AB-ZU and ZU-AB. O'Brien says that the ABZU (or ZUAB if you prefer) was a laboratory, and here is some of the translation:

"On the first, seventh and fifteenth day of the month, I [Enki] will prepare purifying draughts; let all the lordlings be purified, and then choose one from whom to take a blood sample. From his flesh and blood we will take what is required for the Lady of Creation to mix the life cultures, so that lordling and man may be thoroughly hybridized in the culture. Let the hybrid receive 'spirit' from the lordling's flesh, and then, let us not forget that living man will have a 'spirit'.

"In the Assembly, the Great Anannage [Anunnaki], who administer the affairs of Earth, agreed. On the first, seventh, and fifteenth day of the month, Enki made the purifying draughts. We-ila, who had the right characteristics, was chosen by the Assembly to give blood. And from his flesh and blood, the Lady of Creation mixed the cultures."

There is a break in the text, which then continues: "After she had mixed the cultures, she summoned the Anannage, the great lords. The lordlings [the great lords] gave their sperm for the life cultures. Mami addressed the great lords: 'You gave me a task; I have now completed it. You took blood from a lordling with the right characteristics. I have relieved you of your heavy work and produced men to take over your toil. You raised a cry for men; I have given you freedom.' When the lordlings heard this speech they all ran and kissed her feet, saying: 'We used to call you Ma-mi; now let your name be Belet-

kala-ili, Mistress of All the Lords.'

"Enki, and the wise Ma-mi, entered the House of Destiny [AB-ZU]. With the foster-mothers assembled together, he brought the culture to her. As she recited the instructions, she separated fourteen sections of the culture. She put seven sections on the right, and seven on the left, separating them by a partition. Fourteen experienced foster-mothers had been assembled. Seven were impregnated with male cultures, and seven with female cultures. The Birth-Lady, creatress of destiny, had them impregnated in pairs in her presence. So Ma-mi laid the foundations of the human race" (p. 157, 158).

We are told in church that mankind was created in seven days. I see now that this was a mistranslation. Mankind was actually created in seven trays.

O'Brien also said that EN-GE-LI was the source of the Hebrew NGL which is translated "angel" (p. 36). Remember that EN-ME-EN-GA-L-ANNA at Badtabira was the fourth king in the Larsa tablets pre-Flood king list. He also said (p. 162) that UBARRU meant "embryo". We saw above that UBARA-TUTU was the last king in that list, and was the name of the father of Noah.

#### WHO WAS PHUT?

Ptolemy 4:1 mentions the Phuth River in Morocco. The Phut River is in western North Africa. The Putus were in Liberia, and the ancient name of Libya was Phaiit (see *Septuagint* and *Antiquities 1:6:2*). Some went to Somaliland and Yemen. A Babylonian tablet mentions Putu-yaman (Put Yemen—Yemen was King Yah) and a Persian inscription of Naash-i-Rustem names Putu (now Somaliland). Some went to India (Rajputs and BrahmaPUTra River). Some of Phut settled in Central Africa (*Jubilees 9:1*, from Libya). This information and much more comes from *Ency. Brit. 11th Ed., Septuagint, Josephus, and Jubilees*. The Zuni Indians of the U. S. are descended from Libyans (Barry Fell, *America BC*, pp. 174-191, chapter entitled "The Libyans of Zuni"). *Reader's Digest Almanac 1981*, p. 500, tells of BoPHUTHatswana in South Africa.

#### WHO WAS CANAAN?

Now we get to the son of Ham called Canaan. The Canaanites scattered all around the

Mediterranean, see any article on Moors, Phoenicians, etc. *Jub. 9:1* says Canaan's portion was "to the west" of Phut or the West Coast of Africa. Their assigned territories were Southern Italy, Southern Spain, South Portugal, Algeria, Tunisia, Mauretania, Morocco, Malta, Libya, etc. They were mainly known as Phoenicians. They issued Phoenician coins with the god KNAAN on them. Philo of Byblos and Stephanus of Byzantium called them KNA'AN. In the Amarna tablets, they called themselves KINAHHI and KINAHNI which translates as Canaanites. Hecataeus (Fr. hist. gr. 1:17) says that "CHNA...was afterwards called Phoinix" (*Ency. Brit. 11th 21:450*) (cp. *Isa. 23:11; Obad. 20; Zeph. 1:11*). Canaanite clan names included ACHAN, AKAN, JAAKAN, ANAK, KAIN, KENAN (*5:140d*). The sons of ANAK were the strong giants that occupied Canaan until Joshua and Caleb drove them out. Greek mythology says Kumarbi, or Cronus (Canaan) castrated Uranus or Anu (Uranus is Greek for Anu of Ur) (Noah). Noah gave each son one third of the world. If he had had more sons, their portion would have been smaller. God told Noah to be fruitful, so he WOULD have had more sons except for what Ham did to him, so Noah cursed Ham's fourth son Canaan. The early Jewish commentator Rashi paraphrased Noah's words to Ham: "You have brought it about that I cannot bear a fourth son to serve me; cursed, therefore, be your fourth son to serve under the descendants of these elder ones upon whom the duty of serving me will devolve from now on."

*Jubilees 9:12*: "And thus the sons of Noah divided out to their children, in the presence of Noah their father, and he caused them to swear an oath cursing him who endeavored to seize a portion which had not been allotted him. And they all said: 'Thus be it! Thus be it!' for themselves and for their descendants to eternity in their generations, until the day of judgement..."

I was told in church that when we say "Amen" we are saying "So be it." I suppose this traces all the way back to Noah, the Amen! So be it! Thus be it! Amen!

#### WHO WAS KENKENES?

By now you should be able to immediately see who was Kenkenes. He was KINAH in the Amarna tablets, Kenkenes is simply a translation of the Egyptian for Canaan.

[To be continued.] 

### Calvin and Hobbes

by Bill Watterson



# Setup From The Start!

[Continued from Front Page]

an air of dignity, The Performance was still seen through by most of the outraged and noisy public in attendance as no more than a snow job. The event sold about like hot coffee would on a sweltering July afternoon.

So, it looked like it was now clearly time for heavy spin-doctoring to get the public in step with a Middle East war agenda.

But surely the “bio-terrorists” scare of the very next morning was merely a “coincidence”.

What is that snicker I hear?

We presented some initial commentary on this matter of those evil “bio-terrorists” on page 40 of last week’s CONTACT. But it was obvious at the time that there HAD to be much more to what happened—what with the media’s complete inability to refer to the matter without weaving nasty Saddam and helpless Iraq into the vegetable soup at every turn of the blather crank. One way or another the public was going to be stirred-up AGAINST Saddam and FOR war, even if through such a convoluted route as this approach.

Considering what other remarkable distractions were capturing the headlines at the time—and by that I mean the heavy storms courtesy of weather engineering (which “accidentally” even seem to figure into this event, too, as you’ll read below)—one would sooner have expected peppy El Nino to catch the blame, before tired ol’ Saddam. (By the way, don’t miss Commander Korton’s lesson on this subject of weather engineering warfare elsewhere in this week’s CONTACT.)

And speaking of changing “weather” patterns, the crooks who engineered this “bio-terrorist” event left their usual fingerprints in the form of their usual hasty and botched-up job of preparation. They had to change their stories more often than has President Zipper, with each passing hour and necessary

revision of the “facts” to save face in the Light of what could be too easily proven was blatant lie.

Well, now some time has passed and some interesting details ARE coming out about these most curious arrests and surrounding events. The truth of the matter is ever so much more interesting (and, thankfully, embarrassing to those who tried to stage this event) than what the media prostitutes were told to blather at the time.

Even Art Bell became uneasy, agitated, and resisted entertaining the obvious “coincidences” as callers-in to his large-audience late-night radio talk-show continued to point them out that evening.

Serious names show up in these reports, including Dr. Len Horowitz, who has electrified the Front Page of CONTACT several times in recent years with the results of his courageous research on our own government’s despicable bug warfare shenanigans and outright lying about same. The antics which drew him into this event end up only strengthening the case of a frame-up on several fronts.

**And get this: even the exasperating George Green puppet figures in this picture—if only in a small way, befitting his actual capabilities and stature—apparently executing his usual roles of deceit and collusion for his puppet masters.**

As was said in an introductory editorial last week on page 40, it is important for all who are trying to navigate the rough waters of the Big League to THINK FIRST and remain ever vigilant concerning their actions, since ones may be used for the purposes of the elite controllers without (or before) realizing that such has occurred. This is especially prone to happen when well-intentioned but under-aware ones wander onto the Major League Playing Field without adequately understanding the stakes of the

Larger Game in progress.

If world depopulation and a war in the Middle East are important parts of the dark agenda, then anything that gets in the way of “progress” will be the focus of “neutralization” attempts. And anything or anyone who can be utilized to advance the dark cause(s) will be exploited with cunning and total lack of regard for morality.

Again, knowledge of the Larger Game Plan helps a lot for steering around the many potholes planted in the road. That is the POWER which comes from information and knowing The Truth. That is why the elite controllers try so hard to hide The Truth. That is why CONTACT works so hard to present The Truth.

It has not been an easy road the past several weeks of large papers droning on and on about one subject so much more than others. But for those of you who are aware of The Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion, can you imagine what it must be like for well-intentioned ones to wake up one day to finally sense that “something” is wrong, and yet, like the blind people all touching different parts of the elephant and coming to different conclusions about what’s in front of them, they may not be very aware of the actual situation and its ramifications, INCLUDING DANGERS. Acting upon such partial (and maybe erroneous) conclusions is the surest way to fall into those potholes, for as the saying cautions, a little knowledge can be dangerous.

With that in mind, please read the following collected information with the usual eye of discernment for distortions and perceptions which come from a limited view of the Larger Picture. But likewise read with an eye for the characteristic tricks and traps of manipulation by those New World Order dark ones who grow ever more desperate to maintain an agenda of control and annihilation of we, the useless eaters. For those of you who have kept up with the last several weeks of papers, there’s really no surprise here, just confirmations.

These reports were assembled by Dr. Al Overholt from his growing network of connections via trusted Internet sources, and are presented here in the context of a News Desk ‘Special Report’ format.

May the Light of exposure—and the “sunburn” of embarrassment—shine ever brightly on the antics of such pathetic twits as tried to engineer the demise of these microbiologists—who are just two among many working quietly (if sometimes naively) in different fields to provide a way for we-the-people to survive some planned tough times ahead.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

**2/28/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT**  
(News Desk Special Report)

## **THE TRUTH ABOUT THE ARREST OF THE BIOTERRORISTS**

**The traitors move against the people  
under a cloak of  
deception and treachery.**

From the INTERNET, by Terry W. Stough, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 2/24/98: [quoting]

READ THIS if you never read another thing from me again. Admittedly, I do not have all the facts right now. But time constraints require that I release known information NOW.

Also, please forgive the disorganization of this report. The way the info came in together with severe time restraints have prevented better clarity.

Let me first say that ANY person who attacks the validity of the information contained in this document without full and irrefutable documentation should be considered the enemy. We do not have the time or luxury of dealing with the detractors or counterintelligence forces. I have been involved in this (mostly behind the scenes for the past few months) for a relatively long time.

I was writing so much about these issues during last summer that web sites were started around the materials being brought to light even though I never posted documents on my own web site.

First some background. We know that the enemy is excellent at counterintelligence. We know that the enemy specifically puts out cover stories as they attempt to destroy our ability to fight back. In this case, you will see that this event is a result of entrapment and propaganda to neutralize two real assets in the fight for our freedom.

This happened several months ago as I became involved in the biochemical warfare issues. We now know that their goals last summer were to gain information about our communications and to discredit the few true Americans fighting for our freedoms while installing false leaders to lead us astray.

The two biggest victims of this were Larry Harris and Peter Kawaja.

Because of current events, I must decloak and tell you what is really going on because I can no longer keep silent, even though I was just a couple of days from helping in an initial exposure of one of their key stooges.

Let me give you the latest from the *Headline News* (CNN) report as of 5:00.

According to the story:

White Separatists, Larry Wayne Harris and William Leavitt were arrested in possession of biohazardous materials possibly including anthrax. The two men were testing the materials and had intended to use them against American targets in New York City.

FBI HazMat teams have been called in and sealed a white Mercedes believed to contain the materials. They received a tip from a man in Las Vegas indicating that Harris had bragged about his abilities with biological weapons. [The man was most likely an undercover government operative. Larry and William have concluded EXACTLY WHO THIS PERSON IS! See below.]

The report further indicated that Harris was on probation on a federal charge involving bubonic plague.

By 6:30, the story had changed. They were

now "manufacturing and stockpiling weapons". But there was no longer any current threat to New York City (I guess they found out by then that he was scheduled to meet with HUNDREDS of people in Florida TONIGHT, so they knew the New York attack part of the story would not wash.). Also, in the later story, it mentioned that Larry Harris had written extensively about the "DANGERS OF BIOLOGICAL AGENTS". If you recall, the detractors of Harris this summer used DOSING LEVELS of antibiotics as their main attack point! Does this sound like someone out to hurt people, or help people survive?

Here, folks, are the FACTS:

THIS MUST BE SPREAD TO EVERYONE YOU CAN REACH. THE CALL MUST BE GIVEN NOW.

WE ARE NOW IN A STATE OF WAR AND OUR SURVIVAL IS AT STAKE.

1. I stand on my reputation as being one who has put my life on the line and stood against these evil demons time and time again and will continue to do so. They can take me out but PLEASE have the courage to rise up and let them know that the truth can not be suppressed and their lies will not be believed. We need MASSIVE ACTION. I may be out of position to support or enlighten due to my DIRECT INVOLVEMENT in this story.

LET ME REPEAT FOR THE ENEMY LISTENING POSTS: THAT'S RIGHT, YOU DEMONS FROM THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN. I AM DIRECTLY INVOLVED. WHETHER YOU KNEW IT OR NOT, I WAS ABOUT TO HELP EXPOSE ONE OR MORE OF YOU WHOM THE "PATRIOTS" NOW CONSIDER LEADERS IN THE BIOWARFARE FIELD, RIGHT BEFORE THAT PERSON OR PERSONS WOULD BE THRUST INTO THE LIMELIGHT AS PART OF A TEAM OF EXPERTS ON THESE ISSUES, WHEN THE NWO, WORKING THROUGH UNDERCOVER OPERATIVES, BEGAN THEIR FIRST RELEASE OF BIOWARFARE AGENTS. Our plan of exposure was within days of implementation. As a matter of fact, I was scheduled to meet with Harris and others Saturday night at a Conference going on RIGHT NOW in Florida.

The plans were that Harris would be leaving today (Thursday afternoon) to fly to Florida (not NEW YORK CITY) to speak at the Conference and meet with true American experts in biowarfare which have gathered from all over the country, and some even from foreign countries. We had not realized until news of the arrest that the experiments had taken longer than expected and that Harris would be delayed.

2. Larry Wayne Harris is not a crackpot; nor is he a White Separatist, nor is he a member of the Aryan Nation. Yes, he did attend a couple of their meetings long ago. But I once went to a war protest in college, thought that liberalism was a great idea and actually used some recreational drugs—and YES, I did inhale. HEY! Have you ever been to a meeting of a group you now disagree with?

3. Larry Wayne Harris is not a sewer inspector or a well inspector or any of the other things reported about him. As you may recall, I was practically his only supporter on the Internet last summer. Larry is a fully qualified microbiologist. When he was "caught" with the bubonic plaque last year, he was working on treatments which could be readily available to the

masses.

4. It is vital to distinguish the fact that Larry Harris is a RESEARCHER, not a terrorist or a soldier in some wacko paramilitary organization. His research has clearly been aimed at saving lives, never in the direction of using his knowledge to support the Conspiracy.

5. It is TRUE that Harris was finishing some experimentation on anthrax (See details below from release from science conference in progress.).

Notice how they always mix lies with truth, prove the true part and get the public to swallow the lies, hook, line and sinker. However, the experiment was not on how to SPREAD anthrax to kill people but to PREVENT anthrax from spreading to save people.

6. The experiment was being done to prove that the equipment discussed below worked. (See details below.)

7. The Iraqi strategy is and was nothing short of a cover to begin mass extermination of people worldwide. Whether this plan will be fully implemented depends on events as they are currently unfolding.

8. As you know, the enemy's plan is always to launch preliminary stages of multiple strategies simultaneously. Then in the confusion ("order out of chaos") they go with the one or ones which seem to be working best.

THIS JUST IN AT 6:50, DIRECT FROM THE GLOBAL SCIENCE CONFERENCE IN FLORIDA:

At approximately 4:00 pm today at the Global Science Congress Conference in Daytona Beach, FL, an announcement was made regarding Larry Wayne Harris.

Mr. Harris (Lancaster, OH) and William Leavitt (Las Vegas, labs also in Frankfurt, Germany) were arrested in Las Vegas, Nevada. The two men were in Las Vegas, Nevada visiting Ron Rockwell for research purposes.

Ron Rockwell worked for Royal R. Rife and Crane in the 1960s and 1970s.

Mr. Rockwell allegedly was in possession of the original Rife microscope frequency generation equipment.

Mr. Leavitt, a microbiologist also, is a true humanitarian and is very concerned about the current biological situation throughout the world.

Leavitt and Harris were in Las Vegas to test and research the Rife equipment against several different pathogens, particularly anthrax.

After the research was completed, if the equipment proved to be effective, Mr. Leavitt was ready to purchase this equipment and make it available to the public for defense against biological weapons.

Why these two men were arrested for this when in reality they were scheduled to be at the Global Science Conference today to hopefully announce the results of their research to HELP save the world, not destroy it, is beyond amazing. The "Powers that be" have been working for almost two years now to "set up" and neutralize Mr. Harris and now we see the fruits of their labor.

RELATED ISSUE: Anyone with information regarding the troop movement out of Dobbins Air Force Base (Marietta, Georgia—Atlanta area), please forward the intel to the person from whom you receive this mail [Terry W. Stough—Phone 770-641-9042, cellular 404-444-4995, fax 770-552-6931 and e-mail <TWStough@AOL.Com>]. Our sources say that in just twenty minutes, four civilian, unmarked transport planes departed from the base.

Other details to follow as they become available. Please make this information available to your fellow Americans. The mass media will only cover the government line on this.

LATEST UPDATE: Federal agents have just been at Larry's home in Lancaster, OH. They are most likely going to be using federal anti-terrorism laws against him in this case.

COMMENT: THE FEDS CLEARLY DO NOT HAVE JURISDICTION. Larry is a Registered Microbiologist despite any of the propaganda released last summer. Any help on how to get Harris free by fighting jurisdiction would be highly appreciated.

Also, any help you can provide to Larry Harris and William Leavitt (especially strategic) would be highly appreciated. We hopefully have gotten the word to Larry Harris by now to fight the jurisdictional issue and not to enter a plea.

Please support the release of Larry Harris and the exposure of yet another conspiracy from those who would destroy our lives and take what is left of our freedoms. —Terry W. Stough, The American Resistance Movement

P.S.: DUE TO TIME CRITICALITY, PLEASE DO NOT CALL JUST TO SEEK FURTHER INFORMATION. I WILL RELEASE FURTHER INFORMATION AS IT BECOMES AVAILABLE.

FURTHER UPDATE: News just in from Larry Harris through his wife reveals that Rockwell engineered a setup. It seems that Harris and Leavitt did a taping for a TV show about their experiments at a local Las Vegas TV station.

The experiments took longer than expected and Larry was going to be late getting to the Conference. As best we can determine, Harris and Leavitt left their hotel room shortly after 9:00 last night and went to the lab.

While at the lab, according to Harris, Rockwell made a call which resulted in a swat team surrounding the facility.

The reports of broken anthrax vials in the car are patently false. No one in their right mind would drive around in a car with anthrax in the air.

FINAL NOTE: Well known conference attendees who are believed to be knowledgeable and/or in agreement with the facts contained in this document:

Chip Tatum (Black Ops Reporter)

Ted Gunderson (ex-FBI)

Dr. Bob Beck (physicist—developed colloidal silver generator)

Al Bielek (physicist—Philadelphia Experiment)

### THE CONSPIRACY AGAINST LARRY HARRIS

by Dr. Len Horowitz,  
Co-Author with Terry W. Stough

From the INTERNET, courtesy of James Seabourn, 2/25/98: [quoting]

### Editorial Policy

Opinions of the *CONTACT* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the *CONTACT* staff or management.

Organization: AOL <<http://www.aol.com>>  
PLEASE REPOST THIS DOCUMENT AND  
PREPARE FOR EVEN BIGGER BOMBSHELLS  
LATER!

The following press release was written yesterday by myself and Dr. Len Horowitz—I can not go into detail now because of time constraints. After this was written additional input was obtained. An associate in Florida should have it ready by tomorrow morning. This will give even more startling details.

This confrontation/breakthrough with Dr. Horowitz was nothing short of a miracle. We brought our camps together literally as the storm raged around us. If you heard about the +/-40 people killed on the east coast of Florida Sunday night, about half were killed just north of where we were and half were killed just south. There was only one word uttered about the storm by the scientists present—HAARP!

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE BY THE  
PRESS—THE CONSPIRACY REGARDING  
LARRY HARRIS

By Terry W. Stough, B.A., M.H.A.

Founder, The American Resistance Movement;  
An Organization Supporting Lawful,  
Constitutional Government, 9118 Carroll Manor  
Drive, Atlanta, Georgia 30350, (770) 641-  
9042, <[http://members.aol.com/TWStough/  
main.htm](http://members.aol.com/TWStough/main.htm)>

And

Leonard G. Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H.,  
President, Tetrahedron, Inc., a nonprofit  
educational corporation, P.O. Box 402, Rockport,  
MA 01966, 508-546-6586, <[http://  
www.tetrahedron.org](http://www.tetrahedron.org)>

With input from Doug Millar, Investigator/  
Researcher, Dallas, Texas and, Dave Adair/U.S.  
Government Aerospace Expert, Hollywood,  
California

Expressly prepared for immediate release by  
news agencies throughout the world.

### INTRODUCTION FOR THE CLARIFICATION

For months the two authors of this report have been at odds regarding issues concerning Larry Harris. However, due to a chance meeting in Daytona Beach, Florida at the Global Sciences Conference, on Sunday night, February 22, 1998, the authors had a frank and broad-reaching discussion of the issues raised in each of our earlier written reports. This discussion involved input from over a dozen participants at the Global Sciences Conference. As a result of this discussion and a mutual attempt to resolve issues and find common ground, we were able to uncover additional facts which should enlighten those seeking a more complete understanding of the true enemy Mr. Harris faces. This information bridges the gap between the supporters of Len Horowitz and those of Larry Harris who have thus far been at odds, so that we can all work together in greater harmony against a common enemy.

As part of our intention to act in good faith toward a resolution of these conflicts, it was agreed that both sides of these issues would supply new information believed to be accurate and that each side would place its credibility on the table with respect to the accuracy and verifiability of the facts contained herein.

Further, it was learned during the meeting that when Larry Harris would do a media interview, faxes questioning the credibility of Larry Harris would be sent which purportedly originated from Dr. Horowitz. Dr. Horowitz was unaware of any such faxes. The Harris supporters had originally believed that these faxes were actually sent by Dr. Horowitz, and believed as well that Dr. Horowitz had a large intelligence network at his disposal in an attempt to discredit Larry Harris. Attempts are currently underway to determine the source of these faxes that may show CIA involvement in efforts to use Dr. Horowitz to discredit Larry Harris.

### BACKGROUND OF THE ORIGINAL DOCUMENT

Since mid-1997, two papers posted on Dr. Horowitz's Internet site <[tetrahedron.org](http://tetrahedron.org) "Research, News and Views Page"\_FTP Public Access files> predicted that, at the right time, Larry Harris might be used by U.S. intelligence agencies for propaganda purposes in the realm of biological terrorism. This prediction was based on several facts as detailed below. It is currently our contention that Mr. Harris was set up by agents for the CIA in an effort to instill fear of a biological attack in the minds of the public; thus supporting the propaganda arm of the Clinton administration, in favor of Gulf war efforts. The authors agree that Mr. Harris has been operating in good faith, and if his activities have been manipulated by agents of the CIA, then Mr. Harris is most likely unaware of this.

Dr. Horowitz's prediction of Larry Harris's use by American intelligence for propaganda came true on Feb. 18, 1998, with his false arrest by the FBI for suspected possession of anthrax. The prediction by Leonard Horowitz was based on a number of factors. The first was that Mr. Harris previously worked as a biological warfare researcher for the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA).<sup>1</sup>

Second, Mr. Harris had made statements regarding knowledge of a terrorist organization that was threatening to deploy biological weapons, such as anthrax and bubonic plague, against the American people. Third, Harris clearly stated and warned against the threat of biological terrorism against the U.S.. These statements were highly consistent with U.S. propaganda campaigns that had already been initiated by official propaganda sources. Fourth, Harris had claimed expertise in the area of biological weapons. Fifth, Harris was previously arrested in connection with obtaining bubonic plague microorganisms. Sixth, Mr. Harris believed that there was a threat from Iraqi nationals bringing biological weapons into this country rather than the belief held by Dr. Horowitz that the CIA was directly linked to the production and illegal use of biological weapons (BW). Finally, Mr. Harris had provided specific details regarding the manufacture and distribution of biochemical weapons through his lectures and audiotapes.

It was this last fact that largely generated concern on Dr. Horowitz's part.

Mr. Harris's supporters, however, concluded that this knowledge was already in the hands of terrorist organizations, and Mr. Harris was distributing this information in an effort to inform the American people of the ease with which these weapons could be created and utilized.

It was logical to conclude that Larry Harris could be easily used by the propaganda arm of American intelligence. However, as was discussed, had it not been Larry Harris delivering this information, the CIA was likely to have broadcast this information in some other way and/or substituted another person to deliver its messages, in furtherance of its purposes.

### HEADLINE NEWS AND THE NEED FOR BIOLOGICAL PROPAGANDA

On Feb. 19, 1998 the news media announced that Larry Harris, along with another microbiologist, William "Job" Leavitt, had been arrested on the afternoon of Wednesday, Feb. 18. The charge was suspected possession of deadly anthrax spores.

Both Dr. Horowitz and the supporters of Mr. Harris immediately recognized the use of this story as a propaganda ploy. The headlines in *USA Today* for example, were released simultaneously with the headline "Last chance for diplomacy?" All participants in the debate concluded that this was no coincidence. The fact that Larry Harris was set up and arrested at the most critical moment in U.N./Iraqi diplomatic efforts—when U.S. propaganda against Saddam Hussein peaked—on the eve of Secretary General Kofi Annan's final diplomatic effort for peace and when American anxiety regarding "imminent" war and resulting threats of biological terrorism in the U.S. peaked.

Largely overlooked was the fact that: (1) production and use of BW by any country was a violation of the standing Geneva Accord; (2) American corporations have been a principal Iraqi supplier of BW along with the reagents and culture mediums required to produce them; (3) President Clinton had been advised that such massively destructive agents can be inexpensively cultured in any large kitchen today; (4) and the hardware used to produce these "weapons of mass destruction" can be easily moved within hours of an impending inspection. In light of the futility of periodic U.N./American inspections of Iraqi facilities something was clearly amiss. Clearly, to make the American people support the U.S. war effort, intelligence and counterintelligence activities would be required.

Moreover, following the Ohio State "Town Hall Meeting" two days earlier, it became painfully obvious to the Clinton administration that Americans, if not the world, needed additional persuasion to endorse the bombing of Iraq. To secure public support for the futile if not senseless inspections, and/or military attacks in Iraq, both Dr. Horowitz and the supporters of Larry Harris recognized that the CIA turned to the propaganda use and exploitation of Mr. Harris.

### PREVIOUS AND CURRENT EVENTS

Precedent exists for such a conspiracy theory. Recall that on the eve of the Bush administration's desire to invade Iraq in 1990, the American people required similar persuasion. The public relations firm of Hill and Knowlton was immediately summoned. Within hours they filmed a Kuwaiti Prince's niece alleging she saw Saddam Hussein's elite guardsmen torturing and maiming babies, pulling them from incubators, stabbing them, then throwing them from windows.

The American people were aghast. War polls

shot up favorably. President Bush declared, "This aggression will not stand!" Then the war began. Following the conflict it was determined that this entire Hill and Knowlton/Bush administration story was fabricated. Americans quickly forgot and history has repeated itself.

### ENTER MR. RONALD ROCKWELL

As was indicated in the original press release on this issue by Mr. Harris' supporters, Mr. Harris and Mr. Leavitt were arrested following a tip by Mr. Rockwell—an FBI informant of dubious integrity and a jaded history; an extortion felon convicted in 1981 and 1982. Rockwell told *NBC Nightly News* on Friday (Feb. 20, 1998) that the thought of Harris and Leavitt coming to his facility with military-grade anthrax "scared me so bad" he called the FBI.

This statement has many problems. First, Mr. Rockwell knew that the purpose of the experiments was to find a way to kill anthrax. Second, in order to do so, Larry Harris would have to use samples of an organism (in this case, non-weapons-grade agricultural anthrax). Third, it was Mr. Rockwell, not Mr. Harris, who encouraged the testing for a potential sale. According to Mr. Harris' intimates \$20,000,000 was the total price for the instrument's purchase.

Reported to be a cancer researcher and businessman, Mr. Rockwell, was said to have developed the AZ-58 Ray Tube Frequency Instrument Prototype. He alleged this device was able to remove bacteria and viruses including "ANTHRAX" from "large numbers of people at the same time".

Mr. Leavitt is said to have contacted Mr. Harris for help with the test. How did Mr. Leavitt learn of Mr. Harris? According to a personal acquaintance of Mr. Leavitt who requested anonymity, as witnessed by our groups, George Green introduced the two men. It is known that Mr. Green, an alleged book publisher, was a personal acquaintance of Mr. Rockwell. Both men frequented Neo-Nazi organizational meetings. Mr. Harris likewise attended some Neo-Nazi meetings, but in another state.

Several individuals attending the Global Sciences Conference were aware that Mr. Green was frequently involved in questionable financial dealings. Moreover, another anonymous source revealed that Mr. Green had reported being asked by George Bush to head the President's finance committee.

A written statement submitted by Doug Millar, a conference participant, and also an acquaintance of Mr. Rockwell, provided further revealing insights. He wrote:

"As a full time investigator of violent crimes against children, I have met some of the most interesting, important, weird, unusual and criminal minds in America. At a meeting I was speaking at in Las Vegas last summer, a man came forward who claimed to know a lot about the subject and about Las Vegas. He said that Ron Rockwell referred him to our event. We met the next morning to discuss what he knew. He started discussing racist issues and branched into neo-Nazi comments. As someone who studied to become an FBI agent for a couple of years in college, you learn to build trust with people before they are willing to expose their inner secrets.

"Although I was raised to have contempt for racists and am a member of the NAACP, I feigned

interest, because I wanted to find out why Rockwell referred such a despicable man to me. Soon he was telling me about his meetings at conventions with Metzgar, David Duke, etc. He had also known [a] Rockwell, the founder of the American Nazi Party who was killed 25-30 years ago. Since he said he spent a lot of time in Vegas, I told him a story that was in the local newspaper announcing that the owner of the Imperial Palace Casino & Hotel had celebrated Hitler's birthday with a party at the casino and Las Vegas strip. Then I asked him the main purpose of my main fishing expedition, 'Where did you meet Ron Rockwell?' He shocked me with his answer, 'At a local Nazi meeting!' As someone who had been invited to Rockwell's home to see the Rife technology a couple of times, I can state that I know many people who agree with the statement of one of the top retired law enforcement agency officials in America who told me, 'I know you can't believe anything Rockwell says!' I certainly agree with that conclusion!"

Another participant in the discussion, Dave Adair, one of America's leading aerospace experts, and frequent U.S. government/space industry consultant, indicated that he had seen and recognized unique equipment that Mr. Rockwell displayed during a previous Global Sciences meeting. Mr. Adair knew that the equipment was built exclusively for the National Security Agency (NSA). The equipment was classified hardware that could only have been obtained by a U.S. government agent with high-level security clearances. Mr. Adair stated that he had asked Mr. Rockwell, "What agency are you with?" Mr. Rockwell refused to answer his question, then walked away.

Mr. Adair also testified to *ABC News* that Mr. Harris' arrest on Feb. 19, 1998, was a "set-up".

According to *USA Today* (Feb. 20, p. 10A) Leavitt's two lawyers, Lamond Mills and Kirby Wells, suggested Leavitt may have been duped and set up by Rockwell. According to attorney Mills, Rockwell was trying to "scam" Leavitt into buying the bogus germ-killing machine. (*AP*—Sat., Feb. 21, in *The Daytona News-Journal*, p. 3A.) They said Leavitt is an "honest businessman" here who had been negotiating with Rockwell to invest in his new technology and had hired Harris as a consultant. They said Harris had brought harmless anthrax vaccine from Ohio to test the technology. They suggested Rockwell told the FBI a different story "in order to get publicity".

Publicity indeed, but not for the AZ-58.

Rockwell, a cancer researcher, businessman, and "scam" artist, would be intelligent enough to know that such a stunt would likely backfire, given his earlier felony conviction. He would again risk facing criminal charges following a thorough FBI investigation. That is, unless the FBI was also involved in the ruse. On the other hand, if the machine really cleared viruses and bacteria, including "ANTHRAX", from people's blood, and Rockwell was a smart businessman, then he would expect Mr. Leavitt and Mr. Harris to test the machine with the agents he advertised it cleared: "ANTHRAX". As a cancer and microbiology researcher, the thought of a prospective buyer bringing "military-grade" anthrax in for such a trial should not have alarmed him. So why then, other than to trigger a propaganda campaign, did Mr. Rockwell alert the FBI?

In any case, Mr. Rockwell's story, and his actions, are suspicious if not incriminating. Had Mr. Rockwell become an FBI informant earlier

than reported? Perhaps during a plea bargain that may have occurred in the wake of his 1982 conviction. Could he be linked to the CIA?

In this case the FBI may have been involved with the CIA, or duped by them, in a conspiracy to generate biological terrorism propaganda. Investigators should carefully examine Mr. Rockwell's history for intelligence agency links.

It was also suspicious that following three days of studying Mr. Harris' anthrax vaccine, *CNN Headline News* reported (on Saturday) that United States Army researchers, supporting the FBI's investigation, were uncertain of their test results. This is particularly strange given that anthrax is an easy germ to identify. Can you imagine the risk to U.S. forces in the Gulf if it took more than three days to confirm an anthrax attack!

Finally, late Saturday night, *CNN Headline News* reported that the substance in question was indeed an anthrax vaccine, and that Mr. Leavitt had been freed. Leavitt stated that under the circumstances, the FBI could not be blamed for his mistaken arrest. Mr. Harris was still under arrest, however. This report followed promising news regarding Kofi Annan's diplomatic efforts in Iraq. U.N. officials were confident Saddam Hussein would comply with their inspection requirements.

The friends of Larry Harris are currently concerned about Mr. Harris' treatment under custody. Allegations have surfaced that Mr. Harris has been a member of the Aryan Nations, a White supremacist group. The long time friends of Larry Harris have reported that this information has been fabricated, as they have no knowledge of such membership.

## CONCLUSION

Any way you look at it, the effect this predicted episode had on the public's mind, and fear level, was consistent with the effects of psychological warfare. Today the threat of domestic bioterrorism looms greater than ever not because of Larry Harris, but because of his manipulators.

About Leonard G. Horowitz: Leonard G. Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H. is a Harvard graduate, independent investigator, and internationally known authority in public health education. One of healthcare's most captivating speakers, his book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident or Intentional?* (Tetrahedron, Inc., 1998), now a bestselling hardcover, is available through any bookstore on request, or by calling the publisher's toll free order line 1-888-508-4787. For Dr. Horowitz's availability as a speaker please call 1-800-336-9266; and for his audiotapes and videotapes including:

*Emerging Viruses and Vaccinations and Gulf War Syndrome: The Spreading Epidemic Cover-up*, please call 1-888-508-4787.

About Terry W. Stough: Although Terry Stough possesses substantial knowledge of health-related issues (Masters of Health Administration, former Administrator of major Atlanta hospital, etc.) he does not claim any expertise in the technical issues under discussion. Instead, Terry's focus in this area has been to help disseminate information on these issues to the public. He is extremely pleased with the progress made as a result of the discussion between parties who have far more in common than the minor differences between them. Terry's main focus is

to work for the restoration of lawful government.

## FOOTNOTES

1. Larry Harris' resume is available on request by contacting Terry Stough.

2. Items are available to lend support for Mr. Harris' knowledge in the field of microbiology.

3. Regarding the prior arrest, Larry Harris was convicted of wire fraud under an obscure "blue law" which required you to leave your name and phone number when you leave a message on an interstate call. The charge had nothing to do with possession of biological agents. As an economic, etc., decision, he decided to plead guilty to this charge in exchange for community service and probation. As a result of the probation, he was required to report all activities including the purpose and timing of his latest trip to Las Vegas which resulted in his rearrest.

4. Dr. Horowitz's beliefs were based largely on evidence compiled during the Frank Church Congressional investigation into the illegal storage and use of biological weapons by the CIA long after the signing of the Geneva Accord. For details, see Dr. Horowitz's book, *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident or Intentional?* —James M. Seabourn [End quoting]

Very, Very interesting how George Green was worked into this key ploy of trying to get us into another major war—DON'T YOU THINK SO??

## THE GREAT LAS VEGAS ANTHRAX PLOT

By Vin Suprynowicz

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, 2/27/98: [quoting]

The news flashed around the world on Thursday, Feb. 19. I know, because I started getting phone calls from New England, and e-mail from Asia—asking me if I'd broken out my gas masks.

The news was accepted at face value in most places, too—because it was precisely what many folks had been led to expect.

A pair of depraved White men—one a former Mormon bishop and the other (according to a hastily-drawn-up federal criminal complaint) a "self-admitted member of the Aryan Nations (who) claims to have the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel," had been busted by FBI agents and thrown in a Las Vegas hoosegow, while the Mercedes-Benz they had been driving was carefully shrink-wrapped in plastic and hauled away to a U.S. Army facility for testing.

Why?

"These individuals posed a potential chemical and biological threat to our community," Bobby Siller, head of the FBI's Las Vegas office, told members of the working press at a Thursday morning press conference. A "citizen informant (hereafter 'the source') had telephoned the Las Vegas offices of the FBI on Feb. 18—again according to the criminal complaint—to report that suspects Larry Wayne Harris, 46 (a licensed microbiologist from Lancaster, Ohio), and William Job Leavitt, Jr., 47 (a fire extinguisher manufacturer, owner of a pair of microbiological laboratories, and former Mormon bishop from Logandale, Nevada) were in possession of what Leavitt had reportedly described as "military-grade" anthrax in flight bags in the trunk of their Mercedes-Benz convertible. Another source,

spotted with Leavitt and Harris at the Gold Coast Hotel, reportedly told the FBI that Harris held out a vial and stated there was enough there to "wipe out the city".

FBI Special Agent John W. Hawken further alleged in his Feb. 19 criminal complaint—this time citing no specific source—that Harris, the Ohio microbiologist, had "in the summer of 1997...told a group of plans to place a 'globe' of bubonic plague toxins in a New York subway station, where it could be broken by a passing subway train, causing hundreds of thousands of deaths. Harris stated that the Iraqis would be blamed for that event."

## 'GO WRITE YOUR OWN CIVIL DEFENSE MANUAL'

But something about this one smelled wrong from the start. Defendant Harris had appeared as a guest on Las Vegas-based radio talk-shows within the previous week, spouting his obsessive concern that the Iraqis were preparing to launch precisely the kind of biological attack the FBI was talking about, and that the United States was ill-prepared to defend against any such attack.

Patriot sources on the Internet (ever paranoid) immediately theorized that the FBI had busted well-known gadfly Harris precisely to shift the blame for any such attack—considered all the more likely if Bill Clinton proceeded with plans to renew bombing of Saddam Hussein—onto the FBI's favorite target, the gun-owning domestic patriot militias.

Only a few minutes work were required for *Las Vegas Review-Journal* columnist John L. Smith to download from the Internet and hand me the opening section of Larry Wayne Harris' book, *Bacteriological Warfare: A Major Threat to North America, What You and Your Family Can Do Defensively, Before and After*. <<http://norden1.com/~hawkins/CIVIL.HTM>>

In it, Harris describes taking courses in advanced microbiology at Ohio State University in 1991, and meeting there fellow student Miriam Arif, daughter of a former Iraqi president. After the two became friends, Arif reportedly told Harris in 1993 of the plans of Libya, Iran, Iraq, Syria and North Korea to respond to any future American interventions in their regions by loosing germ warfare weapons in this country.

It is agents of those nations that plan to release plague and anthrax cultures in the subway systems of large American cities, according to Harris' writings.

Harris reports calling the FBI, and the CDC in both Atlanta and Fort Collins. "I told them what Miriam had told me, and they responded that they thought I had been watching too many science-fiction movies."

After repeatedly promising to send Harris a copy of the government contingency plan to deal with such an attack, Harris writes that he was finally told by exasperated spokesmen at the CDC that all such biological civil defense planning had been scrapped in 1972. "They said if I were a microbiologist and so concerned, why don't I go and write my own Civil Defense manual and leave the CDC alone?"

Would a man planning to kill thousands via a germ warfare attack, write books and appear on the radio, drawing attention to himself by warning Americans of how unprepared we are to deal with such an attack? What would Harris' motive be, anyway? Might it not be possible that the FBI's

sources had misunderstood Harris' intense warnings about Miriam Arif, as threats he himself was making?

### TIME MACHINES AND UFOS

The possibility grew even stronger when it turned out FBI agent Hawken had admitted in his initial criminal complaint that the FBI's main source "has two felony convictions for conspiracy to commit extortion in 1981 and 1982".

I have been unable to independently confirm that Ronald G. Rockwell—since identified by numerous sources as the FBI's main informant—was indeed twice convicted on extortion counts. But Leavitt's attorney, Kirby Wells, paints quite a picture of Rockwell, reporting that at a Feb. 14 meeting Rockwell offered to sell Leavitt more than just the machine Leavitt wanted to conduct anthrax research.

"He offered as part of the deal to turn over work on other projects, including a time machine project and a UFO project," attorney Wells told *Review-Journal* reporter Steve Friess on Feb. 23. "I questioned Bill about whether it made sense to be negotiating with someone who professed to have these kinds of projects."

Eventually, Leavitt did reject Rockwell's demand that he buy a so-called Rife Regenerator for \$2 million, including a non-refundable \$100,000 deposit. (The discredited Rife machine, which is supposed to cure illness through radio waves, usually sells for \$20,000.) Within days, the disappointed Rockwell apparently telephoned the FBI to turn Leavitt and Harris in.

Paul Pantone, chief executive officer for research at Global Environmental Energy Technology LLC, spent 15 minutes chatting with Rockwell at a conference in Las Vegas last April, and pronounces the fellow "a total fruitcake".

"He said he can build flying saucers any size you want," said Pantone, whose Utah company specializes in far more mundane mileage-boosting automotive fuel processors. "He said he has a plane the size of a 747 that extracts energy out of the air as it moves and flies for hours on one gallon of gasoline. He has it hidden somewhere in Nevada.... For the FBI to even listen to this man, I'm appalled," Pantone told reporter Friess.

### FALSE ALARM

Businessman Leavitt was released from jail on Saturday, Feb. 21. Scientists at the Army's Medical Research Institute for Infectious Diseases in Fort Detrick, Md. (where the Army stores precisely the kinds of toxic agents which President Clinton brands other nations "terrorist" for developing) had worked through the night analyzing the contents of the Harris-Leavitt vials, and found them to contain exactly what the defendants said they contained—veterinary anthrax vaccine, incapable of forming spores to spread the disease to either humans or animals.

Informant Rockwell "wanted money up front, sight unseen, and when he didn't get it...he went to the FBI and made some outlandish statements," says Leavitt's other attorney, Lamond Mills. "That's their witness. And on that, we've had worldwide news."

After a final weekend FBI search of both defendants' homes to see if they could find anything else to hold them on, all criminal charges against both defendants were dropped on Monday, Feb. 23.

Mind you, Ohioan Harris would appear to be several stops down the local line toward Bonkersville, himself. He signed a consent decree in 1995, under which he is still on probation for fraudulently obtaining bubonic plague toxins for his research. His book contains such unattributed nuggets as his rambling report that "The HIV (AIDS) virus...was designed to kill only Negro's (sic). The HIV virus was...inoculated into Negro's for their genocidal removal from Africa. The HIV virus was designed to use an intermediate bacterial carrier, that was present in the Negro's body but not present in Caucasians. This strategy has been extremely effective and by some estimates the Negro population of Africa will soon be reduced to below 5 million."

Yeah, right.

So: should police agents have had some serious questions for Messrs. Harris and Leavitt? Of course. Should they have acquired warrants to seize and test the material in question? OK; fine.

But the broadest public response to this whole tempest in a teapot seems to be that the FBI was justified in acting swiftly—even if the tip turned out to be wrong—given the virulence of the agents the two men supposedly possessed.

I feel obliged to offer a somewhat different perspective. Infiltrate the churches, shoot the dogs. The FBI, as currently composed, is an illegal and unconstitutional agency. The *Constitution* grants the Congress no power to swear in any federal political police force, the familiar German word for which is "Gestapo".

In recent years—leaving aside its treatment of the presumably innocent security guard Richard Jewel while the real perpetrators of Atlanta's Olympic Park bombing walked away at their leisure—this proud and courageous agency stood in charge of the final, deadly, tank, machine gun, and poison gas assault on the parishioners of the Mount Carmel Seventh Day Adventist Church in Waco, Texas, which directly caused the deaths by fire and poison gas of dozens of innocent women and children. (See it for yourself, as filmed by federal government cameras: Order the video *Waco: The Terms of Engagement* now nominated for an Academy Award as best documentary, at \$25 by dialing 1-800-771-2147, ext. 19.)

Only a few months before, FBI sniper Lon Horiuchi, acting under FBI orders, shot and killed the unarmed Vicky Weaver in the kitchen doorway of her Idaho home as she held her baby in her arms. (The federal government is still involved in procedural shenanigans to shield Horiuchi from facing the criminal charges he so richly deserves for that little feat of marksmanship.)

The Weaver standoff started when federal agents approached and entrapped Vicky Weaver's husband, Randy, in order to convince him to infiltrate and snitch on parishioners of a nearby church. The Waco standoff started when ATF agents turned down the Rev. David Koresh's invitation to come out and inspect his parishioners' fully legal firearms "any time", preferring to stage a big military-style raid for the TV cameras, shortly before their next set of funding hearings in Washington.

In both cases, the federals targeted churches. In both cases, the first shots were fired by federal agents, killing their victims' dogs.

But under our American system, it is *not* acceptable to trash the *First*, *Second*, and *Fourth Amendment* rights of the politically unpopular few, in order to "protect the many" even from real threats—let alone trumped-up ones. If it were,

the FBI would be justified in sending SWAT teams into the homes of the 100 patriot militiamen and foreign nationals which it judges most likely to cause trouble, with orders to simply shoot them all through the head.

Nevada has a State Police force. Las Vegas has its own, sizeable, Metropolitan Police. Those agencies had sole jurisdiction in this case. All law enforcement, under our constitutional system of government, is left to local authority. *No* federal police force is authorized.

The safest thing for the liberties of the citizens of this republic would be to disband the deadly, incompetent FBI, immediately. Failing that, this homicidal gang should at least be restricted to what the "I" in its name stands for, "Investigation" (keeping up to date with what's readily available on talk radio and the Internet, for starters—and perhaps keeping running tabs on the credibility of such local snitches as Ronald G. Rockwell, while they're at it.) When they feel an arrest is justified, they should do just what everyone else does: Call the police.

As goofy as Larry Wayne Harris may be, he has a point. If we keep meddling in the affairs of nations that can't afford to build aircraft carriers and nuclear bombers, they will eventually strike back in any way they can—quite possibly with such cheap, easy-to-employ weapons as germ warfare and poison gas.

(Calling them "terrorists" proves nothing. Generals Howe and Cornwallis doubtless would have called the brigand Washington—unwilling to line up all his men across an open field and fight it out in a sporting manner—a "terrorist".)

But instead of heeding such a sensible warning, the federals just arrest the messenger.

Anyone interested in disarming America's criminal element would do well to start with the incompetent and counterproductive ATF and the FBI—auctioning off their Tommy guns and MP-5s to law-abiding private citizens, who would then be in a much better position to drop by their offices occasionally, "just to check".

Then, if we're finally tired of making enemies overseas, comes the CIA. [End quoting]

Vin Suprynowicz is the assistant editorial page editor of the *Las Vegas Review-Journal*. Readers may contact him via e-mail at <vin@lvrij.com>. The web site for the Suprynowicz column is at <<http://www.nguworld.com/vindex/>>. The column is syndicated in the United States and Canada via Mountain Media Syndications, P.O. Box 4422, Las Vegas, Nev. 89127.

Vin Suprynowicz, vin@lvrij.com

"If ye love wealth greater than liberty, the tranquility of servitude greater than the animating contest for freedom, go home from us in peace.

"We seek not your counsel, nor your arms. Crouch down and lick the hand that feeds you. May your chains set lightly upon you; and may posterity forget that ye were our countrymen."

—Samuel Adams

3/2/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT

THE SILENCE BEFORE  
THE AMBUSH OF  
LARRY WAYNE HARRIS

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, 3/1/98: [quoting]

Larry Wayne Harris, the Registered Microbiologist that the Federal Government finally

admitted was working on a treatment for anthrax and other biological weapons is not out of the woods yet and is STILL BEING HELD IN ISOLATION IN FEDERAL PRISON.

Larry Wayne Harris and William Job Leavitt made world news on Feb. 18th when they were arrested as biological terrorists.

The original information stated that Harris and Leavitt were making biologicals for use in an attack on the New York Subway. As a result of indisputable facts submitted to the press by Harris' supporters, that changed to the story that they were just making and stockpiling biological weapons for future use.

Then that story changed to one where they might actually be seeking a cure for biologicals but testing with weapons-grade biologicals.

Then it was learned that they were definitely seeking a cure and had only anthrax vaccine.

All of the major facts which were eventually confirmed in this case were first released to the media by Harris supporters through press releases from Terry W. Stough.

The "informant", Ron Rockwell, as was first reported by Terry W. Stough (from a source close to Harris), turned out to be the very person who was trying to sell the equipment used in the cure.

This had been a setup all along, intended to neutralize Harris.

The supporters of Harris see him as the preeminent expert in the area of defense against biological weapons and a vital asset to the people.

The United States Government is totally opposed to the release of this information by Harris.

Ask yourself why.

Harris has told people how extremely simple it is to make and distribute anthrax. Some see this as reckless. But why? Who is this information to be kept secret from? Anthrax can not be used to rob a bank or to murder a person. It can only be used for widespread extermination of groups over a wide area. That's why it's called the "poor man's atom bomb". By teaching people how simple it is to create weapons using biologicals, Harris has attempted to get the American people to wake up and prepare.

Last year, when Iraqi students were caught smuggling anthrax into this country, that should have been a major wake-up call. But the concern for our borders was misplaced. With only minimal knowledge, anyone could manufacture anthrax in ANY NORMAL KITCHEN IN THE WORLD. And makeshift distribution devices could be easily manufactured. Larry Harris has tried to make all of this known to the American people so that they can prepare. The main focus of Larry Harris has been on finding cures for biological weapons.

Once a person shows symptoms of anthrax, for example, no medical treatment known today is effective. THE VICTIM WILL DIE.

Dr. Len Horowitz, internationally known author of *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident or Intentional*, has documented that vaccines are not the answer. In fact, as has been shown, vaccines have been responsible for the spread of more disease than any other transmission mechanism yet known. Did you ever wonder why there is a push to give an UNTESTED, EXPERIMENTAL VACCINE for anthrax to ALL MILITARY PERSONNEL regardless of where they are stationed?

Eliminating vaccines as a viable option, the only way to deal with these biological warfare agents is to build up the immune system and to

have antibiotics available. Nutritional products cover the former.

What about antibiotics? First, remember that once you get symptoms it's too late.

Next, there simply are not enough antibiotics to cover even ONE SINGLE OUTBREAK in a single medium-sized city. To prove this, go to any pharmacy. Ask them about how many people they serve. Then ask them how many prescriptions they could fill for tetracycline or its equivalent. An average pharmacy covering 5,000 people might have 2-4 such prescriptions on hand. THAT'S ALL. LESS THAN ENOUGH FOR A SINGLE EXPOSURE OF A SINGLE FAMILY. And remember that those prescriptions would be of NO VALUE unless taken near the time of exposure. Effectively, by the time that anyone had symptoms, the medicines would be useless.

That leaves three other alternatives:

1. Animal-grade antibiotics (still not enough to go around);
2. Extremely highly concentrated colloidal silver (requires special processing techniques); and
3. Equipment like that being tested by Harris and Leavitt at the time of arrest.

Harris is the expert in all three areas. This is exactly why the government is attempting to neutralize him.

As of this writing, the supporters of Larry Harris have not been able to contact him despite the fact that all federal charges against him have been dropped. Here is the information critically needed and which the government is suppressing in an attempt to railroad Larry Harris and keep him from his work:

1. Where is Larry Wayne Harris? NO ONE has been able to determine where he has been for days or when he will be moved to Ohio.

2. Why is Larry Wayne Harris being held in isolation? What is it that the government does not want the public or his supporters to know? What is being done TO HIM while he is kept in isolation?

3. Why has Larry Harris been only able to call his wife and then only on selected days for TEN minutes.

4. Why can no one get information as to the nature of the hearing, if any, scheduled for Tuesday in Ohio?

5. Why does the probation office say that they do not even know when a hearing is scheduled?

6. Why have specifics of the charges

against him been withheld? Since when did alleged bragging become a victim?

7. Why does Larry Harris believe that Michael Kennedy, a federal public defender in Las Vegas, will be representing him in a STATE case in Ohio?

The supporters of Larry Harris plan a massive support drive to raise funds for his defense and will converge on any hearings held in Ohio or elsewhere.

A Legal Defense Fund has been set up and proceeds from book and tape sales are being used to help free Harris so that he can continue his vital work. Contact Terry Stough (770) 641-9042 or by e-mail at TWStough@AOL.Com for further details on the Defense Fund and getting books and tapes on surviving a biological attack.

"Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God."

—Thomas Jefferson

[Additional Information:]

Take Back Tennessee

<http://www.geocities.com/CapitolHill/Lobby/4218>

Project to Restore the Republic

<http://www.sbacenter.com/proj-1.htm>

Dot Bibee (SafanNews@aol.com) Ph/FAX (423) 577-7011

Index of Newsletters are available upon Request

James M. Seabourn

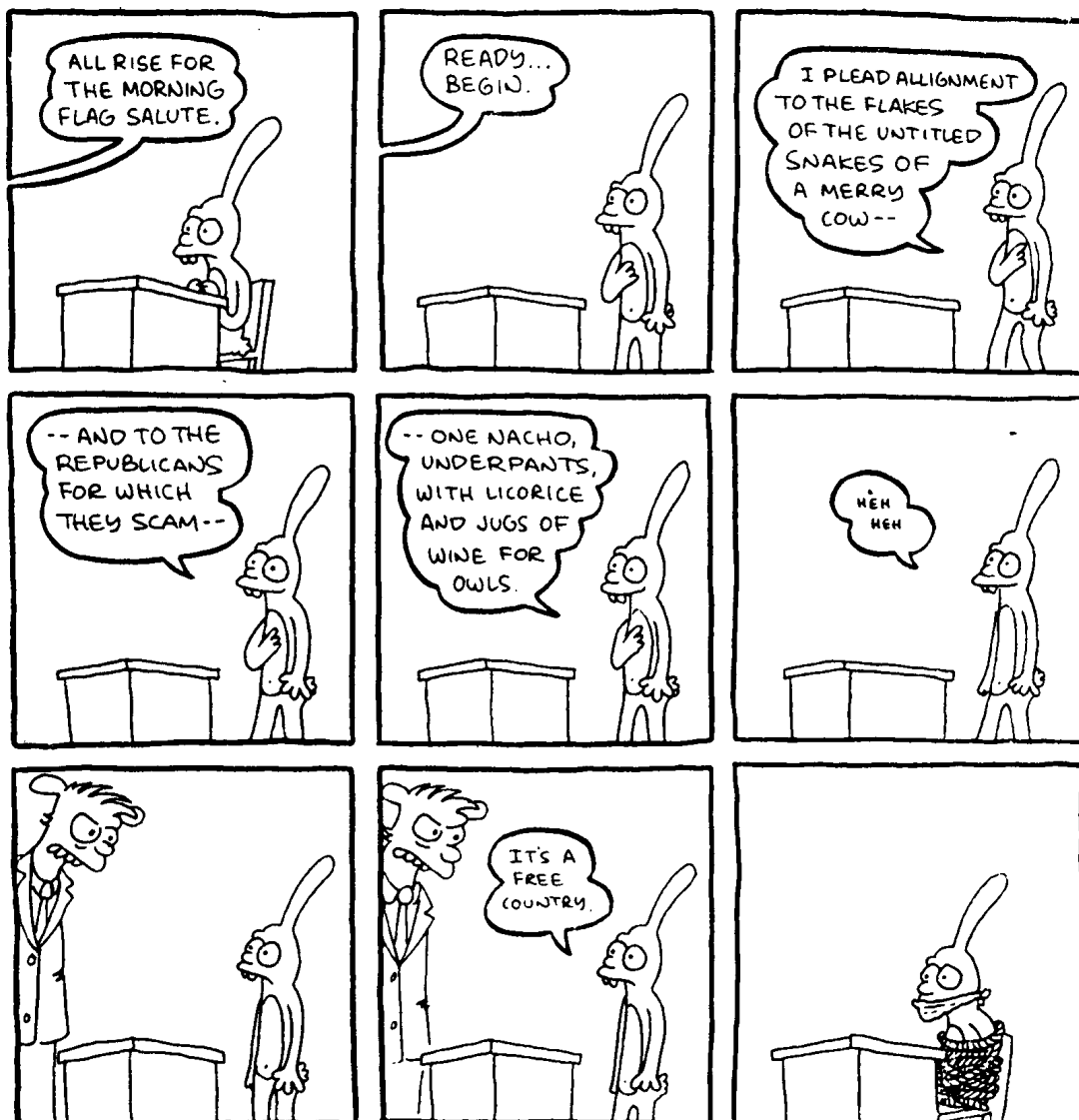
STOP ALL FEDERAL ABUSES NOW!!!

SAFAN Internet Newsletter, NO. 1092, Mar. 1, 1998

by Terry Stough (TWStough@aol.com)

The American Resistance Movement

Contact Terry Stough (770) 641-9042



## Global Parasites

## A Series

# *The International Jew* The World's Foremost Problem

*Editor's note: This is a continuation of material from Henry Ford Senior's The Dearborn Independent. This was a series of articles therein which spanned the time period from May 2 to October 2, 1920. Parts 1-4 of this series covered pages 47-55 in the 2/17/98 issue of CONTACT; Parts 5-10 covered pages 23-39 in last week's CONTACT.*

**2/25/98 #1 HATONN**

### GLOBAL RECOGNITION

I plan to move right along with the *GLOBAL PARASITES* journals. The entire world is seeing the International Jew at work in an effort to gain total control of the United Nations and all its activities. Other nations see no way out of working with the U.S. and Great Britain, but I tell you that THERE IS A WAY! THE U.S. ALREADY REPRESENTS THE TOTAL FOOL AND FOOLHARDY IDIOTS OF THE GLOBE.

While the world rejoices over a respite from bloodletting, note who does NOT—the U.S., Great Britain and ISRAEL.

But now they have done it to themselves, this triad of terror, in that the Head of the Nations has gone and witnessed that these maverick Zionist “Kings” have lied, cheated, and planted evidence. WHEN TRUTH BEGINS TO FLOW, READERS, CHANGE IS IN THE WIND. WHEN PROOF IS VISITED UPON THE OBSERVERS AND OPEN TO WORLD OPINION AND MEDIA, CHANGE IS GOING TO HAPPEN.

One of the things I note being touted to make Iraq look like a nation of evil monsters is the execution of TRAITORS. You act as if that is something out of the book of the Virgin Mary as to “awful”, “terrible”, and other offenses too bad to mention. People, you have a DEATH

PENALTY FOR TREASON AND TRAITORS—AND I CAN TELL YOU RIGHT NOW—THERE ARE THOUSANDS WHO FIT THE CATEGORY RIGHT IN WASHINGTON D.C., NOT TO MENTION OTHER PLACES. Why don't you get facts AND THEN consider some judgment—you look like total fools trying this on MSNBC and CNN BEFORE THE FACTS ARE EVEN PUBLIC. YOU HAVE COME A LONG WAY, BABIES, AND IN THE WRONG DIRECTION.

[QUOTING, Part 11, *GLOBAL PARASITES*]

### THE HISTORIC BASIS OF JEWISH IMPERIALISM

*“We are a people—One people... When we sink, we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of a revolutionary party; when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse.”* Theodor Herzl, *A Jewish State*, pp. 5, 23

A great unloosing of speech with reference to the Jewish Question and the Jewish program for world power has occurred in this country since the beginning of this series of articles. It is now possible to pronounce the word “Jew” in a perfectly serious discussion, without timidity, or without intimidation. Heretofore that has been regarded as the special prerogative of the Jewish publicists themselves and they have used the name exclusively in well-organized and favorable propaganda. They can oust portions of Shakespeare from the public schools on the ground that the Jews are offended; they can demand the removal of one of Sargent's paintings from the Boston Library because it represents the Synagogue in the decline. But when anything emanates from the Gentile side which indicates that the Gentile is also conscious of the Jew, then the charge of prejudice is instantly and strongly made. The effect of that in this country has been a ban on speech which has had few parallels in our history. Recently at a banquet a speaker used the term “Jews” in reference to the actions of a group of Jewish bankers. A Jewish guest leaped to his feet demanding to know if the speaker considered it “American” to single out a race that way. The speaker replied, “I do, sir,” and received the approval of the audience. In that particular part

of the country, business men's tongues had been tied for years by the unwritten law that Jews must never be singled out as Jews.

No one would have predicted a year ago that a newspaper like the *Chicago Tribune* could have convinced itself that it was good newspaper policy to print in the first column of its first page a copyrighted article on the Jewish program for world rule, printing the word “Jew” in large letters in its headline, and abstaining from editorial retouching of the word “Jew” in the body of the article. The usual plan is to do what an eastern newspaper did when dealing with the same subject: whenever the term “International Jew” occurred in the article which it printed, it was retouched to “financiers”.

[H: Yes indeed, we had to move to the same tactics because, as I would dictate every third time the term Jew or Jewish was used, the entire program in the computer would be wiped away. Then the adversary monitors would change that to every, say, tenth time it was used the program would be wiped out in its entirety, even from the central data base. We often lost 35 to 45 pages of work. Then it began to happen with “Zionist” and then we moved to Khazarian, and we finally had to substitute in New World Order. This means that the surveillance crews had to start reading for CONTENT. Now we note that mostly we are left alone as we are only mostly duplicating that which has already been fought over.]

The next attacks were to totally disallow enough funds to print the paper. Then, an effort to discredit—but that only got more readers, so now it is hopelessly (for them) scattered around to too many recipients (hardly any of which are subscribers) and we have fallen INTO PROTECTION instead of outright assault. This does not mean that danger to my scribe is OVER, for there are always the ones who would destroy for any personal reason whatsoever—but in this attacking we find our own inner infiltrators.]

The *Chicago Tribune*, however, on Saturday, June 19, 1920, printed in the first column of the first page a cable dispatch from John Clayton, its special correspondent, under the heading: “Trotsky Leads Jew-Radicals to World Rule. Bolshevism Only a Tool for His Scheme.” [H: Go back and READ THAT AGAIN!]

The first paragraph reads as follows:

“For the last two years army intelligence officers, members of the various secret service organizations of the Entente, have been bringing in reports of a world revolutionary movement other than Bolshevism. At first these reports confused the two, but latterly the lines they have taken have begun to be more and more clear.”

As previously stated in the *Dearborn Independent*, our own secret service is one of these, though there is reason to believe that because of the influence of Jews upon the government these investigations were not pursued with the persistency that might otherwise have been given them. However, we know from Jewish sources, not to mention any other, that the Department of Justice of the United States was at one time interested enough to make inquiries.

What the *Tribune* writer does in the above paragraph is to show that this interest has been sustained for two years by officials of the Entente, a fact which ought to be borne in mind by those

*GLOBAL PARASITES*

FROM:  
*THE INTERNATIONAL JEW*

The World's Foremost Problem

Vol. I: *Being a Reprint of a Series of Articles appearing in the Dearborn Independent from May 2 to October 2, 1920.*

Published by: THE DEARBORN PUBLISHING CO. Dearborn, Michigan, Nov. 1920.

Republished May, 1976 by:

Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

who declare that the whole matter is of German instigation. The emergence of the Jewish Question into American thought was immediately met by the statement from Jewish sources that it was a German importation, and that the anti-Semitism which flowed over Germany and resulted in cleaning out the overwhelming Jewish revolutionary influences from the new German government, was only a trick to throw the blame for the defeat of Germany on the Jews. American rabbis are even now unitedly preaching that history shows that every great war is followed by a new “attack” on the Jews. It is undoubtedly a fact that every war newly opens the people’s eyes to the power which international Jewish financiers exert with reference to war—and it would seem that such a fact is worthy of a better explanation than that of “prejudice”. However, as the *Tribune* article shows, and as all the facts confirm, the interest is not confined to the German side; indeed, it is not even strongest there. It is “the various secret service organizations of the Entente” that have been most active in the matter.

The second paragraph further distinguishes between Bolshevism and Jewish imperialism:

“Bolshevism aims for the overthrow of existing society and the establishment of an international brotherhood of men who work with their hands as rulers of the world. The second movement aims for the **establishment of a new racial domination of the world**. So far as the British, French and our own department’s inquiry have been able to trace, the moving spirits in the second scheme are Jewish radicals.”

Other statements in the article:

“With the ranks of Communism is a group of this party, but it does not stop there. To its leaders, Communism is only an incident.”

(This will recall the statement of Lord Eustace Percy, quoted last week from the Canadian *Jewish Chronicle*—“Not because the Jew cares for the positive side of radical philosophy, not because he desires to be a partaker in Gentile nationalism or Gentile democracy, but because no existing Gentile system of government is anything but distasteful to him.”)

“They are ready to use the Islamic revolt, hatred by the central empires for England, Japan’s designs on India, and commercial rivalry between America and Japan.”

“As any movement of world revolution must be, this is primarily anti-Anglo-Saxon.”

“The organization of the world Jewish-radical movement has been perfected in almost every land.”

“The aims of the Jewish-radical party have nothing of altruism behind them beyond liberation of their own race.”

It will be conceded that these are rather startling statements. If they were found in a propagandist publication of no responsibility, the average reader might pass them by as preposterous, so little does the average reader know of the secret influences which shape his life and frame his problems. But appearing in a great newspaper, they must receive a different evaluation.

Nor did the *Tribune* stop at the news article. On June 21, 1920, an editorial appeared entitled “World Mischief”. The editorial is evidently an effort to prevent possible misunderstanding of what

the news article was driving at.

“The Jewish phase of the movement, he asserts, aims at a **new racial domination of the world...**”

The *Tribune* says that while it is perhaps natural for the Jews of other countries to be engaged in this “World Mischief”, the Jews of England and the United States “are loyal nationalists and conservative upholders of the national traditions.” It were(ok) well if this were true. Perhaps it is true of tens of thousands of Jews as individuals; it certainly is not true of those internationalists who pull the strings of all the governments and who during the last six tragic years have been meddling with world affairs in a way which must soon be plainly told. The unfortunate circumstance is that all the American and English Jews must for a time feel a distress which no one desires them to feel, which everyone would do much to save them from, but which seems inevitable until the whole story is told and until the mass of the Jews themselves cut off from their name and support some who now receive their deepest homage.

It is worth while observing the contrasts and similarities between the Gentile and Jewish reaction to this alleged movement to establish a Jewish imperialism over the world. Jewish publicists first deny it without qualification. It is all false, all a lie, all hatched up by enemies of the Jews in order to stir up hatred and murder. As the evidence accumulates, the Jewish tone changes: “Well, suppose it is true,” the publicists say; “is it any wonder that the poor oppressed Jews, driven to madness through their sufferings, should dream dreams of overthrowing their enemies and placing themselves in the seat of authority?”

The Gentile mind, confronted with the statement, says: “Yes, but they are Russian Jews. Don’t mind them. American Jews are all right. They would never be taken in by anything like that.” Going a little deeper into the subject, the Gentile mind is forced to admit the existence of some kind of a subversive world movement, the power of which has shaken even this country, and that the moving spirits in it are revolutionary Jews. And then the tendency from that point forward is either to fall in with the theory and the movement is really Jewish in its origin, agitation, execution and purpose, or to set up the theory that it is a “world movement” undoubtedly, but only incidentally Jewish. The end of both Jewish and Gentile reaction is an admission that something answering to the movement charged actually exists.

For example, the *Christian Science Monitor*, whose standard as a newspaper no one will question, has this to say in a lengthy editorial on the subject:

“In spite of this, it would be a tremendous mistake to conclude that the Jewish peril, given another name and atmosphere, does not exist. It might, indeed, be renamed, out of one of the grandest of the books of the *Old Testament*, ‘the terror by night’, for it is, essentially, the Psalmist’s concept of the forces of mental evil at which, consciously or unconsciously, Professor Nilus is aiming. In other words, that a secret international political organization exists, working unremittingly by means of its Bureau of Psychology, though the world which should be awake to it is entirely asleep to it, is, to the man who can read the signs of the times, a thing unquestionable.”

The *Monitor* gives warning against prejudice

and disregard of the laws of evidence which is exceedingly timely and is, indeed, the desire of anyone who has ever undertaken to deal with this subject, but too often it is a disregard of facts and not of evidence that makes the difficulty. It is safe to say that most of the prejudice today is *against* the facts, it has not been caused *by* them.

There are two preconceptions to be guarded against in making an approach to this question. One is that the Jewish imperialistic program, if such a thing exists, is of recent origin. Upon the mere mention of such a program, Gentiles are likely to think that it was formulated last week, or last year, or within recent time. That need not be the case at all, and in Jewish matters it is very likely not to be the case. It is very easy to see how, if the program were to be formulated today, it would be wholly different from the one which is to be considered. The kind of program that would be made today indeed exists too, but it is not to be compared in extent and profundity with that which has existed for a very long time. Perfect constitutions of invisible government are not the creations of secret conventions; they are the accumulated thought and experience of centuries. Moreover, no matter how prone a modern generation may be to disregard such things, the mere fact that they may have existed as a secret racial ideal for centuries is a powerful argument for their respectable acceptance, if not active execution, by the generation that now is. There is no idea deeper in Judaism than that Jews constitute a Chosen People and that their future is to be more glorious than their past. A large part of the Christian world accepts that, too, and it may well be true, but in a moral universe it cannot come to pass by the methods which have been and are being used.

**[H: The facts are and the problem IS: These latter JEWS are the very chosen people of their god, Jehovah. They have many names right in the BIBLES for this entity, but here is where the facts split from the tales. Jehovah is LUCIFER and is the god of the dark side, the PHYSICAL expression of life-form representing as humanoid and the adversary of Human. I didn’t make this up to annoy you readers; these are the FACTS, undeniable and indisputable—and actually, you will find that they are NOT REALLY DISPUTED. “Jesus” is in dispute always because people wish to put their “faith” in a MAN-person but as for the Christed TEACHER, HIS name was not “Jesus” as you write, pronounce and accept unquestioned from your false teachers.]**

But to mention the ancient lineage of the idea of the Chosen People is merely to suggest that of all the programs that may have gathered round it to assist its full historical realization, it is not strange that there should be one very old one to which the wisest minds of Israel have contributed their best of mind and heart to insure its success. That there is such a plan has been the belief of many deep delvers in the hidden things of the world, and that such a plan has at times had its dress rehearsals, so to speak, on a limited stage, as if in preparation for its grand finale on the universal stage, is another belief held by men at whose knowledge it is impossible to cavil.

So, then, it may be that we are dealing with something for which present-day Jews, even the more important internationalists, are not originally responsible. It may have come to them as part of their ancient Jewish inheritance. Certainly, if it were a mere modern thing, hastily conceived and

thrown together after the modern fashion, it could be expected to disappear in the same era which saw it born.

Another preconception to be guarded against is that every Jew one meets has secret knowledge of this program. That is not the case. With the general idea of the ultimate triumph of Israel every Jew who has retained contact with his people is familiar, but with the special plans which for centuries have existed in formulated form for the attainment of that triumph, the average Jew is no more familiar than anyone else—no more so than was the average German with the secret plans of the Pan-Germanic party whose ideas started and guided the recent war. The average Jew enters into the plans of the secret group just to this extent, except in specially selected cases: It is perfectly understood that the consummation of the Jewish triumph will not be distasteful to any Jew, and if the methods to be used toward the end are a bit violent, every Jew can be depended upon to see in that violence a very insufficient retribution visited upon the Gentile world for the sufferings which it has caused the sons of Judah throughout the centuries.

Still, with even these preconceptions guarded against, there is no escape from the conclusion that if such a program of Jewish world imperialism exists today, it must exist with the cognizance and active support of certain individuals, and that these groups of individuals must have somewhere an official head.

This is, perhaps, the one point at which more investigators stop than at any other. The idea of a Jewish autocrat is too strange for the mind which has not been much in contact with the main question. And yet there is no race which more instinctively supports autocracy than does the Jewish race, no race which more craves and respects position. It is their sense of the value of position which explains the main course their activities take. The Jew is primarily a money-maker for the reason that up to this time money is the only means he knows by which to gain position. The Jews who have gained position for any other reason are comparatively few. [H: But THAT was 1920 and, NOW, you can see they have full control of the governments of several of your more powerful nations, including the United States and, through Great Britain, Canada, New Zealand, Australia, etc.] This is not a Gentile gibe; it is the position of a famous Anglo-Jewish physician, Dr. Barnard Von Oven, who wrote: "all other means of distinction are denied him; he must rise by wealth, or not at all. And if, as he well knows, to insure wealth will be to insure rank, respect and attention in society, does the blame rest with him who endeavors to acquire wealth

for the distinction which it will purchase, or with that society which so readily bows down to the shrine of Mammon?"

The Jew is not averse to kings, only to the state of things which prevents a Jewish king. The future autocrat of the world **IS TO BE A JEWISH KING**, sitting upon the throne of David, so ancient prophecies and the documents of the imperialist program agree.

Is such a king in the world now? [H: Well, there IS "now".] If not, the men who could choose a king are in the world. There has been no king of the Jews since before the Christian Era, but until about the eleventh century there were Princes of the Exile, those who represented the headship of the Jews who were dispersed through the nations. They were and still are called "exilarchs", or Princes of the Exile. They were attended by the wise men of Israel; they held court; they gave the law to their people. They lived abroad wherever their circumstances or convenience dictated, in Christian or Mohammedan countries. Whether the office was discontinued with the last publicly known exilarch or merely disappeared from the surface of history, whether today it is entirely abandoned or exists in another form, are questions which must wait. That there are offices of world jurisdiction held by Jews is well known. That there are world organizations of Jews—organizations, that is, within the very strong solidarity of the Jewish nation itself—is well known. That there is world unity on certain Jewish activities, defensive and offensive, is well known. There is nothing in the condition or thought of the Jews which would render the existence today of an exilarch distasteful, to them; indeed, the thought would be very comfortable.

[H: You should, and so should Kofi Annan, realize that he is the LAST PLANNED NON-JEW TO HEAD THE CURRENT UNITED NATIONS. It was thought that he could and would be CONTROLLED. That trip to Iraq has just about blown the entire scheme of the Jewish leadership of the nations already captured in the trap. Note the play DOWN of Kofi's work while the world is on its feet and knees applauding—for truth can be brought out by THAT ONE HUMBLE MAN. PLEASE, YOU MUST ACT NOW WHILE THE WINDOW AND DOOR STAND OPEN—YOU WILL NOT LIKELY EVER HAVE ANOTHER CHANCE FOR FREEDOM ON YOUR GLOBE.]

The *Jewish Encyclopedia* remarks: "Curiously enough, the exilarchs are still mentioned in the Sabbath services of the Ashkenazim ritual... The Jews of the Sephardic ritual have not preserved

this anachronism, nor was it retained in most of the Reform synagogues of the nineteenth century."

[H: Please pay attention to this for if you study THIS carefully and relate it to Nora's research as well as Cal Burgin's material, Eustace Mullins and even Jewish writings of the last decade, you begin to see the breakdown in the various "sects" or groupings of the Jews themselves BY THEMSELVES.]

Is there, then, a Jewish Sanhedrin?—a governing or counseling body of Jews who take oversight of the affairs of their people throughout the world? [H: You bet, and they do it through the *Protocols AND THE TALMUD*.]

The Jewish Sanhedrin was a most interesting institution. Its origin and method of constitution are obscure. It consisted of 71 members, with the president, and performed the functions of a political senate. There is nothing to show whence the Sanhedrin derived its authority. It was not an elective body. It was not democratic. It was not representative. It was not responsible to the people. In these qualities, it was typically Jewish. The Sanhedrin was chosen by the prince or priest, not with the purpose of safeguarding the people's interest, but to assist the ruler in the work of administration. [H: Come on, people, this authority came directly down from Lucifer, Jehovah, SATAN.] It was thus assembled by call, or it was self-perpetuating, calling its own members. The arrangement seems to have been that well-known device by which an aristocracy can maintain itself in power whatever the political construction of the nation may be. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* says: "The Sanhedrin, which was entirely aristocratic in character, probably assumed its own authority, since it was composed of members of the most influential families of the nobility and priesthood."

This body was flanked by a similar body, which governed the religious interests of the nation, the members being drawn apparently from classes nearer the common people.

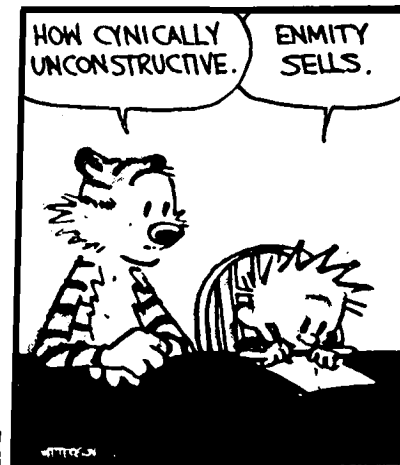
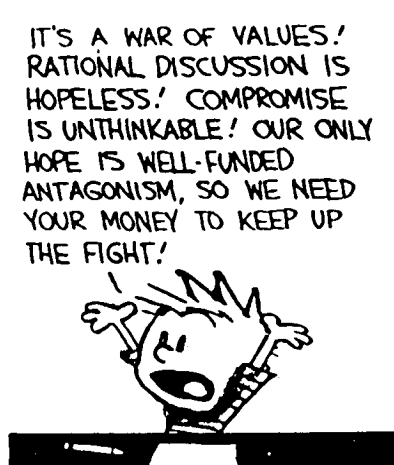
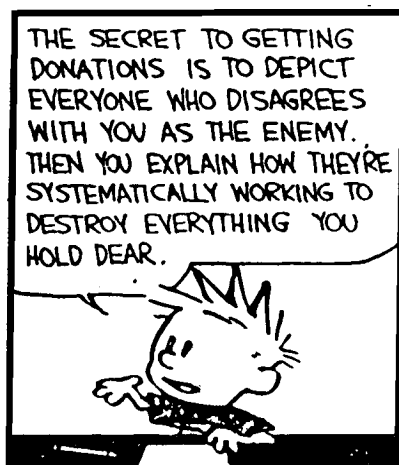
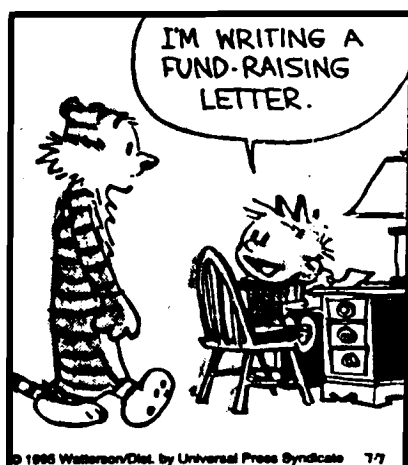
The Sanhedrin exercised authority not only over the Jews of Palestine, but wherever they were scattered throughout the world. As a senate exercising direct political authority, it ceased with the downfall of the Jewish State in the year 70, but there are indications of its continuance as an advisory body down to the fourth century.

In 1806, in order to satisfy the mind of Napoleon upon some questions which had arisen concerning the Jews, an Assembly of Notables was called, whose membership consisted of prominent Jews of France. They, in turn, to bring the sanction of all Jewry to the answers which they should give Napoleon, convoked the Sanhedrin.

The Sanhedrin assembled in Paris on February 9, 1807. It followed the prescribed ancient forms; it was comprised of Jews from all parts of Europe; it was assembled to put the whole authority of Jewry behind any compact the French Jews may have been able to make with Napoleon.

In putting forth its decisions, this Sanhedrin of 1807 declared that it was in all respects like the ancient Sanhedrin, "a

## Calvin and Hobbes



## By Bill Watterson

legal assembly vested with power of passing ordinances in order to promote the welfare of Israel”.

The significance of these facts is this: Whatever the leaders of the Jews may do today in the way of maintaining the policy and constitution of Israel, would not constitute a new departure. It would not signify a new attitude. It would not be evidence of a new plan.

It would be entirely natural, Jewish solidarity being what it is, that the Sanhedrin should still be continued. The ancient Sanhedrin appears to have had a group of ten who were somewhat exalted in importance above the rest; it would be perfectly natural if the leaders of the Jews were today divided into committees, by countries or by objects. **[H: Puts a different light on the prophecies and “ten heads”, doesn’t it?]**

There are always being held, year by year, world meetings of the principal Jews of all lands. They come together whenever called, to the disregard of everything else. Great judges from the high courts of the various countries, international financiers, Jewish orators of the “liberal type” who have the ear of the Gentiles, political maneuverers from all the parties represented in the world, they assemble wherever they will, and the subjects of their deliberations are made known ONLY to the extent they will. It is not to be supposed that all of the attendants on these conventions are members of the inner circle. **[H: Try the Council on Foreign Relations for ONE group and work your way UP FROM THERE.]** The list of delegates will show scores of persons with whom no one would associate Lord Reading and Judge Brandeis. If the modern Sanhedrin meets, and it would be the most natural thing in the world if it should, we may be sure it meets within the **CLOSE CIRCLE** of those persons which the Jewish aristocracy of money, intellect and power approves. **[H: Bilderbergers? Club of Rome?]**

The machinery of a Jewish world government exists ready-made. The Jew is convinced that he has the best religion, the best morality, the best method of education, the best social standards, the best ideal of government. He would not have to go outside the circle of that which he considers best to get anything which he may need to advance the welfare of his people, or to execute any program which may have to do with the outside world.

It is the ancient machinery that the international Jew uses in all those activities which he permits the world to see in part. There are gatherings of the financial, political and intellectual chief rulers of the Jews. These

gatherings are announced for one or another thing—sometimes. Sometimes there is a gathering of Jews in a world capital, with no announced purpose. They all appear in one city, confer and depart. **[H: Hummmnnn Hummmnn.]**

Whether or not there is a recognized head to all of this is yet to be disclosed [1920]. There can be little doubt, however, as to the existence of what may be called a “foreign policy”, that is, a definite point of view and plan of action with reference to the Gentile world. The Jew feels that he is in the midst of enemies, but he also feels that he is a member of a people—“one people”. He must have some policy with regard to the outer world. He cannot help but consider present conditions, he cannot consider them without being stirred to speculate upon what the outcome must be, and he cannot speculate on the outcome without in some manner endeavoring to make it as he would like it to be.

The invisible government of the Jews, its attitude toward the Gentile world, its policy with regard to the future, are not, then, the abnormal things that some would make them appear. Given the Jewish position, they are of all things most natural. Jewish existence in the world is not such as woos the Jew into sleepy contentment; it is such as stirs him into organization against future contingencies and into programs which may shape those contingencies to the benefit of his race. That there should be a Sanhedrin of the Jews, a world body of the leading men of all countries; that there should even be an exilarch, a visible and recognized head of the Sanhedrin, mystically foreshadowing the autocrat to come; that there should even be a world program, just as every government has its foreign policy, are not strange, uncanny suppositions. They grow normally out of the situation itself.

And it is also natural that not every Jew should know this. The Sanhedrin always WAS THE ARISTOCRACY, and would be today. When rabbis cry from their pulpits that they know nothing about this thing, they are doubtless telling the truth. What the international Jew depends upon is the likelihood of every Jew approving that which brings power and prestige to his people. At any rate, it is well enough known that however little the ordinary Jewish leader may have been told about world programs, he regards with the greatest respect and confidence the very men who must put these programs through, if these exist at all.

The twenty-fourth Protocol of the Learned Elders of Zion has this to say:

“Now I will discuss the manner in which the roots of the house of King David will penetrate to the deepest strata of the Earth. This dynasty,

even to this day, has given the power of controlling world affairs to our wise men, the educational directors of all human thought.”

**[H: But what does THIS have to do with happenings in Iraq TODAY? Well, these men set down some sequence criteria which are presented, BUT MISSED, by the observing world. Into the necessary acquisitions to bring under this KING OF THE JEWS IS ALL OF IRAQ. Not only THAT, but every inch of land that is represented in the Israeli FLAG. The two blue lines with the Star of (so-called) House of David in the middle REPRESENT THE EUPHRATES RIVER AND THE TIGRIS RIVER. THERE COMES A LINE OF ACQUISITIONS, HOWEVER, THAT ARE VERY IMPORTANT, AND THAT IS THE MAJOR BIBLICAL CLAIM AND THAT IS HELD BY SADDAM HUSSEIN.]**

This would indicate, if reliable, that, as the Protocol goes on to recite, the Autocrat himself has not appeared, but the dynasty, or the Davidic line in which he must appear, have entrusted the work of preparing for him to the Wise Men of Zion. These wise men are represented not only as preparing those who exercise rulership over Judaism’s affairs, but also as framing and influencing the world’s thought toward ends which shall be propitious to these plans. Whatever may be hidden in the program, it is certain that its execution or the effects of its execution cannot be hidden. Therefore, it may be possible to find in the outer world the clues which, traced back to their source, reveal the existence of a program, whose promise for the world, good or bad, ought to be widely known.

[END OF QUOTING]

So, let’s look at this and that which I last wrote about sequence. For things to be “fulfilled” upon your heads from the prophecies of those who wrote your play, the lands between the Euphrates and Tigris Rivers MUST BE IN THE CONTROL OF THE JEWISH HENCHMEN. It has to be or the prophecies and program get such a GLITCH that even the involved and inner-Jewish hierarchy would lose face if the program fails. The power play is over oil on the FACE OF IT but the REAL CAUSE is to acquire through force and power that particular land upon which sits, in deference to all you hear and are shown, a goodly, even GODLY man, and all the lies will not make it otherwise.

Indeed, world, YOUR WINDOW OF OPPORTUNITY IS “RIGHT NOW”. Adonai.

**2/26/98 #2 HATONN**

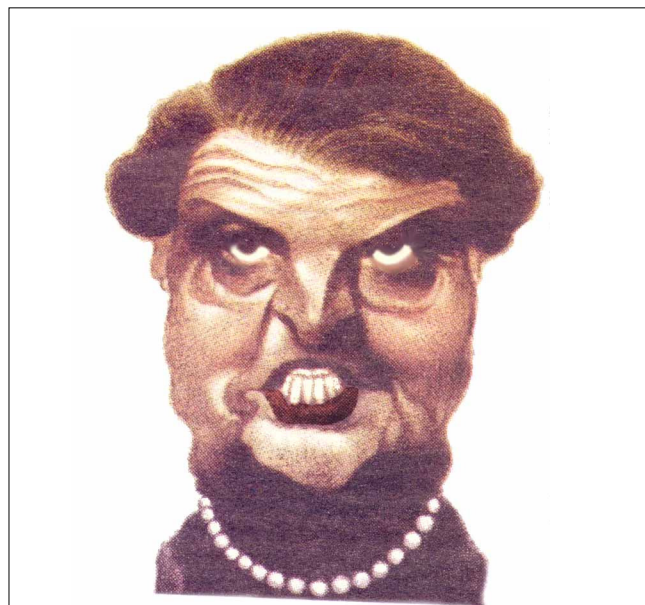
**NOT THE PROTOCOLS, AGAIN!**

Yep, again. This time, however, I honor Mr. Ford for he has written his essays and they are compiled and my own honor defends the entry of all of his work as presented. My comments are not his and this is the way of integrity. Mr. Ford has made his transition long before now and, therefore, I have to stand for his rights lest nobody stand for same.

Since I don’t know any of you who can report the correct writings BACK TO ME, it means that you NEED TO SEE AND HEAR, AGAIN, THE CONTENTS AND THE FOUNDATION UPON WHICH PROOF OF VALIDITY IS OFFERED—YES, AGAIN.

## TODAY IN WAR-LAND

The followers and planners base their PLAN 2000 on the *Protocols* and utilize "Jewish"



The SHOUTS FOR WAR and murder of Saddam and death to a nation (Iraq) are heating up, not going away, in the circles where the "red buttons" are handy. The work of Annan is being negated and any good in the agreements IS BEING GIVEN OVER TO MADELEINE ALBRIGHT'S WORK.

*Talmudic* LAWS and human Jewish guidelines. You can see these AT WORK in their most disgusting format—TODAY.

The assumption is that all nations who would rise to defend Iraq AT THIS PARTICULAR TIME could not win anything but can be wiped out with the Big Boys' WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION—easily.

I cannot urge you enough to act TIMELY. This is getting more serious than it was prior to Annan's visit. Remember, there doesn't have to be agreement with the UN—just Billy's signature and he is getting weaker and weaker by the moment.

Let us, Dharma, move on with our writing so that we don't delay others in their work-load.

[QUOTING, Part 12, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

### AN INTRODUCTION TO THE "JEWISH PROTOCOLS"

The documents most frequently mentioned by those who are interested in the theory of Jewish World Power rather than in the actual operation of that power in the world today, are those 24 documents known as *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*.

The *Protocols* have attracted much attention in Europe, having become the center of an important storm of opinion in England only recently, but discussion of them in the United States has been limited. These are the documents concerning which the Department of Justice was making inquiries more than a year ago, and which were given publication in London by Eyre and Spottiswoode, the official printers to the British Government.

Who it was that first entitled these documents with the name of the "elders of Zion" is not known. It would be possible without serious mutilation of the documents to remove all hint of Jewish

authorship, and yet retain all the main points of the most comprehensive program for world subjugation that has ever come to public knowledge.

Yet it must be said that thus to eliminate all hint of Jewish authorship would be to bring out a number of contradictions which do not exist in the *Protocols* in their present form. The purpose of the plan revealed in the *Protocols* is to undermine all authority in order that a new authority in the form of autocracy may be set up. Such a plan could not emanate from a ruling class which already possessed authority, although it might emanate from anarchists. But anarchists do not avow autocracy as the ultimate condition they seek. The authors might be conceived as a company of French Subversives such as existed at the time of the French Revolution and had the infamous Duc d'Orleans as their leader, but this would involve a contradiction between the fact that those Subversives have passed away, and the fact that the program announced in these *Protocols* is being steadily carried out, not only in France, but throughout Europe, and very noticeably in the United States.

In their present form, which bears evidence of being their original form, there is no contradiction. The allegation of Jewish authorship seems essential to the consistency of the plan.

If these documents were the forgeries which Jewish apologists claim them to be, the forgers would probably have taken pains to make Jewish authorship so clear that their anti-Semitic purpose could easily have been detected. But only twice is the term "Jew" used in them. [H: And that, you see, dates the translation.] After one has read much further than the average reader usually cares to go into such matters, one comes upon the plans for the establishment of the World Autocrat, and only then it is made clear of what lineage he is to be.

But all through the documents there is left no doubt as to the people against whom the plan is aimed. It is not aimed against aristocracy as such. It is not aimed against capital as such. It is not aimed against government as such. Very definite provisions are made for the enlistment of aristocracy, capital and government for the execution of the plan. It is aimed against the people of the world who are called "Gentiles". It is the frequent mention of "Gentiles" that really decides the purpose of the documents. Most of the destructive type of "liberal" plans aim at the enlistment of the people as helpers; this plan aims at the degeneration of the people in order that they may be reduced to confusion of mind and thus manipulated. Popular movements of a "liberal" kind are to be encouraged; all the disruptive philosophies in religion, economics, politics and domestic life are to be sown and watered, for the purpose of so disintegrating social solidarity that a definite plan, herein set forth, may be put through without notice, and the people then molded to it when the fallacy of these philosophies is shown.

The formula of speech is not, "We Jews will do this," but "The Gentiles will be made to think and do these things." With the exception of a few instances in the closing *Protocols*, the only distinctive racial term used is "Gentiles".

[H: BUT REMEMBER THIS IMPORTANT FACT. THERE ARE ONLY "JEWS" AND "GENTILES" AS DESCRIBED IN THE DEFINITIONS OF THE "JEWS". THIS INCLUDES ALL PEOPLE, ALL RACES, ALL

CREEDS, ALL CITIZENS—THERE ARE ONLY "JEWS" AND "GENTILES".]

To illustrate: the first indication of this kind comes in the first Protocol in this way:

"The great qualities of the people—honesty and frankness—are essentially vices in politics, because they dethrone more surely and more certainly than does the strongest enemy. These qualities are attributes of Gentile rule; we certainly must not be guided by them."

And again:

"On the ruins of the hereditary aristocracy of the Gentiles we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class, and over all the aristocracy of money. We have established the basis of this new aristocracy on the basis of riches, which we control, and on the science guided by our wise men."

Again:

"We will force up wages, which however will be of no benefit to workers, for we at the same time will cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that this is due to the decline of agriculture and of cattle raising. We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by instilling in the workmen ideals of anarchy and encourage them in the use of alcohol, at the same time taking measures to drive all the intellectual forces of the Gentiles from the land."

(A forger with anti-Semitic malice might have written this any time within the last five years, but these words were in print at least 14 years ago according to British evidence, a copy having been in the British Museum since 1906, and they were circulated in Russia a number of years prior.)

The above point continues: "That the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic principles, for which an active propaganda will be carried on through our economic theories."

These quotations will illustrate the style of the *Protocols* in making reference to the parties involved. It is "we" for the writers, and "Gentiles" for those who are being written about. This is brought out very clearly in the Fourteenth Protocol:

**"In this divergence between Gentiles and ourselves in ability to think and reason is to be seen clearly the seal of our election as the chosen people, as higher human beings, in contrast with the Gentiles who have merely instinctive and animal minds. They observe, but they do not foresee, and they invent nothing (except perhaps material things). It is clear from this that Nature herself predestined us to rule and guide the world."**

This, of course, has been the Jewish method of dividing humanity from the earliest times. The world was only Jew and Gentile; all that was not Jew was Gentile.

The use of the word Jew in the Protocol may be illustrated by this passage in the eighty section:

**“For the time being, until it will be safe to give responsible government positions to our brother Jews, we shall entrust them to people whose past and whose characters are such that there is an abyss between them and the people.”**  
**[H: Poor old Billy Zipper and Hillarious.]**

This is the practice known as *using “Gentile fronts”* which is extensively practiced in the financial world today in order to cover up the evidences of Jewish control. How much progress has been made since these words were written is indicated by the occurrence at the San Francisco convention when the name of Judge Brandeis was proposed for President. It is reasonably to be expected that the public mind will be made more and more familiar with the idea of Jewish occupancy—which will be really a short step from the present degree of influence which the Jews exercise—of the highest office in the government. There is no function of the American Presidency in which the Jews have not already secretly assisted in a very important degree. Actual occupancy of the office is not necessary to enhance their power, but to promote certain things which parallel very closely the plans outlined in the *Protocols* now before us.

Another point which the reader of the *Protocols* will notice is that the tone of exhortation is entirely absent from these documents. They are not propaganda. They are not efforts to stimulate the ambitions or activity of those to whom they are addressed. They are as cool as a legal paper and as matter-of-fact as a table of statistics. There is none of the “Let us rise, my brothers” stuff about them. There is no “down with the Gentiles” hysteria. These *Protocols*, if indeed they were made by Jews and confided to Jews, or if they do contain certain principles of a Jewish World Program, were certainly not intended for the firebrands but for the carefully prepared and tested initiates of the higher groups.

Jewish apologists have asked, “Is it conceivable that if there were such a world program on the part of the Jews, they would reduce it to writing and publish it?” But there is no evidence that these *Protocols* were ever uttered otherwise than in *spoken* words by those who put them forth. The *Protocols* as we have them are apparently the notes of lectures which were made by someone who heard them. Some of them are lengthy; some of them are brief. The assertion which has always been made in connection with the *Protocols* since they have become known is that they are the notes of lectures delivered to Jewish students, presumably somewhere in France or Switzerland. The attempt to make them appear to be of Russian origin is absolutely forestalled by the point of view, the references to the times and certain grammatical indications.

The tone certainly fits the supposition that they were originally lectures given to students, for their purpose is clearly *not to get a program accepted* but to *give information concerning a program* which is represented as being *already in process of fulfillment*. There is no invitation to join forces or to offer opinions. Indeed it is specifically announced that neither discussion nor opinions are desired. (“While preaching liberalism to the Gentiles, we shall hold our own people and our

This is the practice known as *using “Gentile fronts”* which is extensively practiced in the financial world today in order to cover up the evidences of Jewish control.

own agents in unquestioning obedience.” “The scheme of administration must emanate from a single brain... Therefore, we may *know* the plan of action, but we must *not discuss it*, lest we destroy its unique character... The inspired work of our leader therefore must not be thrown before a crowd to be torn to pieces, or even before a limited group.”)

Moreover, taking the *Protocols* at their face value, it is evident that the program outlined in these lecture notes was not a new one at the time the lectures were given.

There is no evidence of its being of recent arrangement. There is almost the tone of a tradition, or a religion, in it all, as if it had been handed down from generation to generation through the medium of specially trusted and initiated men. There is no note of new discovery or fresh enthusiasm in it, but the certitude and calmness of facts long known and policies long confirmed by experiment.

This point of the age of the program is touched upon at least twice in the *Protocols* themselves. In the First Protocol this paragraph occurs:

**“Already in ancient times we were the first to shout the words, ‘Liberty, Equality, Fraternity’, among the people. These words have been repeated many times since by unconscious poll-parrots [H: Just like “weapons of mass destruction—Iraq and Saddam Hussein”], flocking from all sides to this bait, with which they have ruined the prosperity of the world and true personal freedom... The presumably clever and intelligent Gentiles did not understand the symbolism of the uttered words; did not observe their contradiction in meaning; did not notice that in Nature there is no equality...”**

The other reference to the program’s finality is found in the *Thirteenth Protocol*:

**“Questions to policy, however, are permitted to no one except those who have originated the policy and have directed it for many centuries.”**

Can this be a reference to a secret Jewish Sanhedrin, self-perpetuating within a certain Jewish caste from generation to generation?

Again, it must be said that the originators and directors here referred to cannot be at present any ruling caste, for all that the program contemplates is directly to the interests of such a caste. It cannot refer to any national aristocratic group, like the Junkers of Germany, for the methods which are proposed are the very ones which would render powerless such a group. It cannot refer to any but a people who have no government, who have everything to gain and nothing to lose, and who can keep themselves intact amid a crumbling world. There is only one group that answers that description.

Again, a reading of the *Protocols* makes it clear that the speaker himself was not seeking for honor. There is a complete absence of personal ambition throughout the document. All plans and purposes and expectations are merged in the future of Israel, which future, it would seem, can only be secured by the subtle breaking down of certain

world ideas held by the Gentiles. The *Protocols* speak of what has been done, what was being done at the time these words were given, and what remained to be done. Nothing like them in completeness of detail, in breadth of plan and in deep grasp of the hidden springs of human action has ever been known. They are verily terrible in their mastery of the secrets of life, equally terrible in their consciousness of that mastery. Truly they would merit the opinion which Jews have recently cast upon them, that they were the work of an inspired madman, where it not that what is written in the *Protocols* in words is also written upon the life of today in deeds and tendencies.

The criticisms which these *Protocols* pass upon the Gentiles for their stupidity are just. It is impossible to disagree with a single item in the *Protocols’* description of Gentile mentality and venality. Even the most astute of the Gentile thinkers have been fooled into receiving as the motions of progress what has only been insinuated into the common human mind by the most insidious systems of propaganda.

It is true that here and there a thinker has arisen to say that science so-called was not science at all. It is true that here and there a thinker has arisen to say that the so-called economic laws both of conservatives and radicals were not laws at all, but artificial inventions. It is true that occasionally a keen observer has asserted that the recent debauch of luxury and extravagance was not due to the natural impulses of the people at all, but was systematically stimulated, foisted upon them by design. It is true that a few have discerned that more than half of what passes for “public opinion” is mere hired applause and booing and has never impressed the public mind.

But even with these clues here and there, for the most part disregarded, there has never been enough continuity and collaboration between those who were awake to follow all the clues to their source. The chief explanation of the hold which the *Protocols* have had on many of the leading statesmen of the world for several decades in that they explain whence all these false influences come and what their purpose is. They give a clue to the modern maze. It is now time for the people to know. And whether the *Protocols* are judged as proving anything concerning the Jews or not, they constitute an education in the way the masses are turned about like sheep by influences which they do not understand. It is almost certain that once the principles of the *Protocols* are known widely and understood by the people, the criticism which they now rightly make of the Gentile mind will no longer hold good.

It is the purpose of future articles in this series to study these documents and to answer out of their contents all the questions that may arise concerning them.

Before that work is begun, one question should be answered—“Is there a likelihood of the program of the *Protocols* being carried through to success?” **THE PROGRAM IS SUCCESSFUL ALREADY!** In many of its most important phases it is already a reality. But this need not cause alarm, for the chief weapon to be used against such a program, both in its completed and uncompleted parts, is clear publicity. Let the people *KNOW*. Arousing the people, alarming the people, appealing to the passions of the people is the method of the plan outlined in the *Protocols*. **The antidote is merely ENLIGHTENING the people.**

That is the only purpose of these articles.

Enlightenment dispels prejudice. It is as desirable to dispel the prejudice of the Jew as of the Gentile. Jewish writers too frequently assume that the prejudice is all on one side. The *Protocols* themselves ought to have the widest circulation **among the Jewish people, in order that they may check those things which are bringing suspicion upon their name.**

*Issue of July 24, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

Go take a rest for we still have so much work to do as to boggle even myself at the task before us. Adonai.

**2/26/98 #3 HATONN**

[QUOTING, Part 13, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

### **“JEWISH” ESTIMATE OF GENTILE HUMAN NATURE**

“Upon completing *this program of our present and future actions*, I will read to you the principles of these theories.”—Protocol 16.

“In all that I have discussed with you hitherto, I have endeavored *to indicate carefully the secrets of past and future events and of those momentous occurrences of the near future toward which we are rushing in a stream of great crises*, anticipating the hidden principles of future relationships with the Gentiles and our financial operations.”—Protocol 22.

The *Protocols*, which profess themselves to be an outline of the Jewish World Program, are found upon analysis to contain four main divisions. These, however, are not marked in the structure of the documents, but in the thought. There is a fifth, if the object of it all is included, but this object is assumed throughout the *Protocols*, being only here and there defined in terms. And the four main divisions are great trunks from which there are numerous branches.

There is first what is alleged to be the Jewish conception of human nature, by which is meant Gentile nature. It is inconceivable that such a plan as that which the *Protocols* set forth could have been evolved by a mind that had not previously based the probability of success on a certain estimate of the ignobility and corruptibility of human nature—which all through the *Protocols* is referred to as Gentile nature.

Then, secondly, there is the account of what has already been accomplished in the realization of the program—things actually done.

Thirdly, there is a complete instruction in the methods to be used to get the program still further fulfilled—methods which would themselves supply the estimate of human nature upon which the whole fabric is based, if there were nothing else to indicate it.

Fourth, the *Protocols* contain in detail some of the achievements which, at the time these words were uttered, were yet to be made. Some of these desired things have been achieved in the meantime, for it should be borne in mind that between the year 1905 and the year 1920 there has been time to set many influences in motion and attain many ends. **[H: So, just imagine an additional 78 years to have success.]** As the second quotation at the head of this article would indicate, the speaker knew that events were “rushing in a stream

of great crises”, a knowledge which is amply attested by Jewish sources outside the *Protocols*.

If this series of articles represented a special pleading upon the Jewish Question, the present article would seek to win the reader’s confidence by presenting first the set of facts which are described under “secondly” in the above list of main divisions. To begin with the estimate of human nature here disclosed is to court alienation of the reader’s interest, especially if the reader be a Gentile. We know from abundant sources what the Jewish estimate of human nature is, and it tallies in all respects with what is disclosed in the *Protocols*, but it has always been one of the fallacies of Gentile thought that human nature is, now, full of dignity and nobility. There is little question, when the subject is considered in all its lights, that the Jewish conception is right. And so far as these *Protocols* are concerned, their low estimate of mankind, though harsh to human pride and conceit, are very largely true.

Just to run through the *Protocols* and select the salient passages in which this view is expressed is to find a pretty complete philosophy of the motives and qualities of human beings.

Take these words from the First Protocol:

“It should be noted that people with evil instincts are more numerous than those with good ones; therefore, the best results in governing them are attained by intimidation and violence, and not by academic argument. Every man aims for power; everyone desires to be a dictator, if possible; moreover, few would not sacrifice the good of others to attain their own ends.

“People in masses and people of the masses are guided by exceptionally shallow passions, beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theories and are inclined toward party divisions, a fact which prevents any form of agreement, even when this is founded on a thoroughly logical basis. Every decision of the mob depends upon an accidental or prearranged majority, which, owing to its ignorance of the mysteries of political secrets, gives expression to absurd decisions that introduce anarchy into government.

“In working out an expedient plan of action, it is necessary to take into consideration the meanness, the vacillation, the changeability of the crowd... It is necessary to realize that the force of the masses is blind, unreasoning and unintelligent, prone to listen now to the right, and now to the left...

“Our triumph has also been made easier because, in our relations with the people necessary to us, we have always played upon the most sensitive strings of the human mind—on calculation, greed, and the insatiable material desires of men. Each of these human weaknesses, taken separately, is capable of paralyzing initiative and placing the will of the people at the disposal of the purchaser of their activities.”

In the Fifth Protocol, this shrewd observation on human nature is to be found:

“In all times, nations as well as individuals, accepted words for acts. They have been satisfied by what is shown them, rarely noticing whether the promise has been followed by fulfillment. For this reason we will organize ‘show’ institutions which will conspicuously display their devotion to progress.”

And this from the Eleventh Protocol:

“The Gentiles are like a flock of sheep... they will close their eyes to everything because we will promise them to return all the liberties taken away, after the enemies of peace have been subjugated and all the parties pacified. Is it worth while to speak of how long they will have to wait? For what have we conceived all this program and instilled its measures into the minds of the Gentiles without giving them the possibility of examining its underside, if it is not for the purpose of attaining by circuitous methods that which is unattainable to our scattered race by a direct route?”

Notice also this very shrewd observation upon the “joiners” of secret societies—this estimate being made by the *Protocols* to indicate how easily these societies may be used to further the plan:

“Usually it is the climbers, careerists and people, generally speaking, who are not serious, who most readily join secret societies, and we shall find them easy to handle and through them operate the mechanism of our projected machine.”

The remarks under this head are curtailed by the present writer, because the *Protocols* make reference to a very important special order, the mention of whose name in this connection might lead to misunderstanding, and which is therefore reserved for future and fuller attention. It will, however, be of interest to the members of that order to see what the *Protocols* have to say of it, and then to check up the facts and see how far they correspond with the words.

To continue: “The Gentiles join lodges out of curiosity or in the hope that through them they may worm their way into social distinction... We therefore give them this success so that we can take advantage of the self-conceit to which it gives birth and because of which people unconsciously accept our suggestions without examination... You cannot imagine to what an extent the most intelligent Gentiles may be brought to a state of unconscious naivete under conditions of self-deceit, and how easy it is to discourage them by the least failure, even the stopping of applause, or to bring them into a state of servile subjection for the sake of regaining it. The Gentiles are as ready to sacrifice their plans for the sake of popular success as our people are to ignore success for the sake of carrying out our plans. This psychology of theirs facilitates the task of directing them.”

These are a few of the passages in which this estimate of human or Gentile nature is made out in words. But even if it were not so baldly stated, it could be easily inferred from various items in the program which was depended upon to break up Gentile solidarity and strength.

The method is one of disintegration. Break up the people into parties and sects. Sow abroad the most promising and utopian of ideas and you will do two things: you will always find a group to cling to each idea you throw out; and you will find this partisanship dividing and estranging the various groups. The authors of the *Protocols* show in detail how this is to be done. Not one idea, but a mass of ideas are to be thrown out, and there is to be no unity among them. The purpose is *not* to get the people thinking one thing, but to think so diversely about so many different things that there will be no unity among them. The result of this will be vast disunity, vast unrest—and that is the

result aimed for.

When once the solidarity of Gentile society is broken up—and the name “Gentile society” is perfectly correct, for human society is overwhelmingly Gentile—then this solid wedge of another idea which is not at all affected by the prevailing confusion can make its way unsuspectingly to the place of control. It is well enough known that a body of 20 trained police or soldiers can accomplish more than a disordered mob of a thousand persons. So the minority initiated into the plan can do more with a nation or a world broken into a thousand antagonistic parties, than any of the parties could do. “Divide and rule” is the motto of the *Protocols*.

The division of society is perfectly easy, according to the estimate of human nature made in these documents. It is human nature to take promises for acts. No one who considered the list of dreams and vagaries and theories that have swayed the people through the centuries can doubt this. The more utopian, the more butterfly-like the theory, the more it commands public adherence. Just as the *Protocols* say, Gentile society does not scrutinize the origin or the consequences of the theories it adopts. When a theory makes its appeal to the mind, the tendency is to believe that the mind which receives it always had it in essence, and therefore the experience has all the glow of original discovery.

In this manner, theory after theory has been exploited among the masses, theory after theory has been found to be impracticable and has been discarded, but the result is precisely that which the program of the *Protocols* aims for—with the discarding of each theory, society is a little more broken than it was before. It is a little more helpless before its exploiters. It is a little more confused as to where to look for leadership. As a consequence society falls an easy victim again to a theory which promises it the good it seeks, and the failure of this theory leaves it still more broken. There is no longer any such thing as public opinion. Distrust and division are everywhere. And in the midst of the confusion everyone is dimly aware that there is a higher group that is not divided at all, but is getting exactly what it wants by means of the confusion that obtains all around. It will be shown, as claimed by the *Protocols*, that most of the disruptive theories abroad in the world today are of Jewish origin; it will also be shown that the one solid unbroken group in the world today, the group that knows where it wants to go and is going there regardless of the condition of society, is the Jewish group.

The most dangerous theory of all is that which explains the rise of theories and the social break-up which follows them. These are all “symptoms of progress” we are told. If so, then “progress” is toward dissolution. NO one can predicate the fact of “progress” on the ground that, whereas our fathers made the wheels to go round with the blowing wind or the running water, we make them go round by successive small explosions of gasoline. The question of “progress” is: Where are the wheels taking us? Was windmill and water wheel society better or worse than the present society? Was it more unified in its morality? Did it more highly respect law, did it produce a higher and sturdier type of character?

The modern theory of “ferment”, that out of all the unrest and change and transvaluation of values a new and better mankind is to be evolved is not borne out by any fact on the horizon. It is

palpably a theory whose purpose is to make a seeming good out of that which is undeniable evil. The theories which *cause the disruption* and the theory which *explains the disruption as good*, come from the same source. The whole science of economics, conservative and radical, capitalistic and anarchistic, is of Jewish origin. This is another of the announcements of the *Protocols* which the facts confirm.

Now, all this is accomplished, not by acts, but by words. The *word-brokers* of the world, those who wish words to do duty for things, in their dealings with the world outside their class, are undoubtedly the Jewish group—the international Jews with which these articles deal—and their philosophy and practice are precisely set forth in the *Protocols*.

Take for illustration these passages: The first is from the First Protocol:

“Political freedom is an *idea, not a fact*. It is necessary to know how to apply this idea when there is need of a clever bait to gain the support of the people for one’s party, if such a party has undertaken to defeat another party already in power. This task is made easier if the opponent has himself been infected by principles of freedom or so-called liberalism, and for the sake of the idea will yield some of his own power.”

Or consider this from the Fifth Protocol:

“To obtain control over public opinion, *it is first necessary to confuse it by the expression from various sides of so many conflicting opinions* that the Gentiles will lose themselves in the labyrinth and come to understand that it is best to have no opinion on political questions, which it is not given to society at large to understand but only to the ruler who directs society. This is the first secret. **[H: And oh boy, I think you can see in these days of Zipper-gate and Iraq—that you can’t find anything else on the news channels and you are so swamped by the incredible boring continuation of the same mouths and chosen “JEWISH” commentators doing sillies, that you are hardly able to stand the physical assault on your digestive system. THIS IS THE PRIMARY STANCE FOR MOVING INTO HYPNOSIS AND IT DOESN’T TAKE ROCKET SCIENTISTS TO UNDERSTAND IT.]**

“The second secret consists in so increasing and intensifying the shortcomings of the people in their habits, passions and mode of living that no one will be able to collect himself in the chaos and, consequently, people will lose all their mutual understanding. This measure will serve us also in breeding disagreement in all parties, in disintegrating all those collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us and in discouraging all personal initiative which can in any way interfere with our undertaking.”

And this from the Thirteenth Protocol:

“...and you may also notice that *we seek approval, not for our acts, but for our words* uttered in regard to one or another question. We always announce publicly that we are guided in all our measures by the hope and the conviction that we are serving the *general good*.

“To divert over-restless people from discussing political questions, we shall now bring forward

new problems apparently connected with the people—problems of industry. In these, let them lose themselves as much as they like. Under such conditions we shall make them think that the new questions have also a political bearing.”

(It is to be hoped that the reader, as his eye passes over these details of the Program, is also permitting his mind to pass over the trend of events, to see if he may detect for himself these very developments in the life and thought of the past few years.)

“To prevent them from really thinking out anything themselves, we shall deflect their attention to amusements, games, pastimes, excitements and people’s palaces. Such interests will distract their minds completely from questions on which we might be obliged to struggle with them. Becoming less and less accustomed to independent thinking, people will express themselves in unison with us because we alone offer new lines of thought—of course through persons whom they do not consider as in any way connected with us.”

In this same Protocol it is plainly stated what is the purpose of the output of “liberal” theories, of which Jewish writers, poets, rabbis, societies and influence are the most prolific sources:

**“The role of the liberal Utopians will be completely played out when our government is recognized.** Until that time they will perform good service. For that reason *we will continue to direct thought into all the intricacies of fantastic theories, new and supposedly progressive*. Surely we have been completely successful in turning the witless heads of the Gentiles by the word ‘progress’.”

Here is the whole program of confusing, enervating and trivializing the minds of the world. And it would be a most outlandish thought to put into words, were it not possible to show that this is just what has been done, and is still being done, by agencies which are highly lauded and easy to be identified among us.

A recent writer in a prominent magazine has pointed out what he calls the impossibility of the Jewish ruling group being allied in one common World Program because, as he showed, there were Jews acting as the leading minds in all the divisions of present-day opinion. There were Jews at the head of the capitalists, Jews at the head of the labor unions, and Jews at the head of those more radical organization which find even the labor unions too tame. There is a Jew at the head of the judiciary of England and a Jew at the head of Sovietism in Russia. How can you say, he asked, that they are united, when they represent so many points of view?

The common unity, the possible common purpose of it all, is thus expressed in the Ninth Protocol:

“People of all opinions and of all doctrines are at our service, restorers of monarchy, demagogues, Socialists, Communists and other Utopians. We have put them all to work. Every one of them from his point of view is undermining the last remnant of authority, is trying to overthrow all existing order. All the governments have been tormented by these actions. **But we**

**will not give them peace until they recognize our super-government.”**

The function of the *idea* is referred to in the Tenth Protocol also:

“When we introduced *the poison of liberalism* into the government organism, its entire political complexion changed.” **[H: Organism of...? This is WHY we call this series of journals and writings, GLOBAL PARASITES.]**

The whole outlook of these *Protocols* upon the world is that the *idea* may be made a most potent poison. The authors of these documents do not believe in liberalism, they do not believe in democracy, but they lay plans for the constant preaching of these ideas because of their power to break up society, to divide it into groups, to destroy the power of collective opinion through a variety of convictions. The poison of an idea is their most relied-on weapon.

The plan of this using ideas extends to education:

“We have misled, stupefied and demoralized the youth of the Gentiles by means of education in principles and theories, patently false to us, but which we have inspired.”—Protocol 9.

It extends also to family life:

“Having in this way inspired everybody with the thought of his own importance, we will break down the influence of family life among the Gentiles, and its educational importance.”—Protocol 10.

And in a passage which might well provide the material for long examination and contemplation by the thoughtful reader, this is said:

“Until the time is ripe, let them amuse themselves... Let *those theories of life which we have induced them to regard as the dictates of science* play the most important role for them. To this end we shall endeavor to inspire blind confidence in these theories by means of our Press...

“Note the successes we have arranged in *Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzscheism*. **[H: Not to mention such long side-trips into LA-LA Land as provided by Albert Einstein, now being PROVEN TOTALLY WRONG IN HIS THEORIES WHILE YOU LET THE VIPERS PERFECT THEIR PLANS AND SCHEMES.]**

The demoralizing effect of these doctrines upon the minds of the Gentiles should be evident at least to us.”—Protocol 2.

That this disintegration and division of Gentile society was proceeding at a favorable rate when the *Protocols* were uttered is evident from every line of them. For it must be remembered that the *Protocols* are not bidding for support for a proposed program, but are announcing progress on a program which has been in process of fulfillment for “centuries” and “from ancient times”. They contain a series of statements regarding things accomplished, as well as a forelook at things yet to be accomplished. The split of Gentile society was very satisfactorily proceeding in 1896, or thereabouts, when these oracles were uttered.

It is to be noticed that the purpose is nowhere stated to be the extermination of the Gentiles, but their subjugation, at first under the invisible rule which is proposed in these documents, at length under the rule of one whom the invisible forces would be able to put in control of the world through political changes which would create an office of world President or Autocrat. The Gentiles are to be subdued, first intellectually, as here shown, and then economically. Nowhere is it hinted that they are to be deprived of the Earth, but only of their independence of those whom the *Protocols* represent to be Jews.

How far the divisions of society had proceeded when these *Protocols* were given may be gathered from the Fifth Protocol:

***“A world coalition of Gentiles could cope with us temporarily, but we are assured against this by roots of dissension among them so deep that they cannot be torn out.”*** **[H: United Nations perhaps, sleepyheads?]** We have created antagonism between the personal and national interests of the Gentiles by arousing religious and race hatred which we have nourished in their hearts for twenty CENTURIES.”

As far as that concerns the dissensions of the Gentiles or Christian world, it is absolutely true. And we have seen in our own nation how “the antagonism between personal and national interests” have rested on “religious and race hatreds”. But whoever suspected a common source for these? More amazing still, who would expect any man or group to avow themselves the source? Yet it is thus written in the *Protocols*—“we have created the antagonism—we thus assure ourselves against the possibility of a Gentile coalition against us.” And whether these *Protocols* are of Jewish origin or not, whether they represent Jewish interests or not, this is exactly the state of the world, of the Gentile world today.

But a still deeper division is aimed for, and there are signs of even this coming to pass. Indeed, in Russia it has already come to pass, *the spectacle of a Gentile lower class led by Jewish leaders against a Gentile upper class!* In the First Protocol, describing the effects of a speculative industrial system upon the people, it is said that this sort of economic folly—

“...has already created and will continue to create a society which is disillusioned, cold and heartless. **[H: Well, let me tell YOU, READERS, THIS HAS OCCURRED IN YOUR LIVES TODAY.]** Such a society is completely estranged from politics and religion. Lust of gold

will be the only guide of the people... THEN, not for the sake of good, nor even for the sake of riches, but solely on account of their hatred of the privileged classes, the lower classes of the Gentiles will follow us in the struggle against our rivals for power, the Gentiles of the intellectual classes.”

“The *lower classes of the Gentiles will follow us...against...the Gentiles of the intellectual classes.*” **[H: If that doesn’t strike terror in your hearts as you look around at progression of this PLAN, nothing will touch you, I fear.]**

If that struggle were to occur today, the leaders of the Gentile insurgents against Gentile society would be Jewish leaders. They are in the leader’s place now—not only in Russia, but also in the United States. **[H: 78 years ago this was written. Frightening, isn’t it?]**

“*There is all the difference in the world,*” said a young Jewish philosopher, “*between an American Jew and a Jewish American. A Jewish American is a mere amateur Gentile, doomed to be a parasite forever.*” The Conquering Jew, p. 91.

[END OF QUOTING]

I want you to take note of something very consequential taking place TODAY. There is a major push to move right on with bombing the daylights out of Iraq IN SPITE OF THE WORK OF KOFI ANNAN. They are probably going to end up getting his resignation, which would be devastating for any hope of freedom or peace. But, that and total disregard for world opinion—means get ready for WAR.

Secondly, pay attention to the news these days: There were 5 or 6 MOSSAD (Israel’s secret intelligence) agents CAUGHT tapping, bugging and (??) a place in Berne, Switzerland. The purpose now has four responses: to tap into Iran’s activities; to tap into Iraq in behalf of (??); something about checking out Hesbola [misspelled I’m confident]; and/or has something to do with the step-down of the head of Mossad this week. Equally ???.

PEOPLE, **ISRAEL WANTS WAR AND PLANS TO HAVE IT.** You had best get ready for the HOLOCAUST—for they will come again and strip you for all the dirt you do to them. No, I’m quite serious! Switzerland says they will prosecute them—wanna bet?

There have, for over two decades, been more KGB agents and MOSSAD agents in the CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY than your own citizens—no matter of what nation. And this includes such incidents as in the O.J. Simpson matter. These are of the HIGHEST ORDER OF THUGS.

If you aren’t about ready to totally panic—**THEN YOU DON’T UNDERSTAND YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES.**

Good afternoon, Adonai.

**2/27/98 #1 HATONN**

We are going to next write on the next portion of *GLOBAL PARASITES*. You will note that in 1920 Mr. Ford’s investigators found that the “Jewish *Protocols* claimed partial fulfillment”. That was 78 years ago and they now CLAIM 100% FULFILLMENT WITH ONLY THE FINAL CLOSE-DOWN OF THE POWER STRUCTURE

## PHOENIX JOURNALS

**FREE CATALOG  
AVAILABLE FROM  
PHOENIX SOURCE  
BY  
CALLING  
1-800-800-5565**

OF THE WORLD TO BE ACCOMPLISHED. *READ IT AND WEEP, READ IT AND ARGUE, OR READ IT AND LET'S USE SOME WISDOM, FOR THAT, READERS, IS ABOUT ALL YOU HAVE LEFT WITH WHICH TO DO ANYTHING.*

I would like to say that what you need to counter the UN takeover for Antichrist is a Global Community union of GENTILES. Yes, keeping in mind that there are *ONLY JEWS AND GENTILES (BY THEIR OWN DEFINITION)*. YOU ARE WATCHING THE PERFECTION OF PURE EVIL AT WORK—ON YOU.

[QUOTING, Part 14, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

#### “JEWISH PROTOCOLS” CLAIM PARTIAL FULFILLMENT

*“With the present instability of all authority, our power will be more unassailable than any other, because it will be invisible until it has gained such strength that no cunning can undermine it.”—Protocol 1.*

*“It is indispensable for our purposes that, as far as possible, wars should bring no territorial advantages. This will shift war to an economic footing... Such a condition of affairs will place both sides under the control of international agents with their million eyes, whose vision is unhampered by any frontiers. Then, our international rights will eliminate national rights in the narrow sense, and will govern the governments as they govern their subjects.”—Protocol 2.*

As a mere literary curiosity, these documents which are called *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, would exercise a fascination by reason of the terrible completeness of the World Plan which they disclose. But they discourage at every turn the view that they are literature; they purport to be statesmanship, and they provide within their own lines the clue by which their status may be determined. Besides the things they look forward to doing, they announce the things they have done and are doing. If, in looking about the world, it is possible to see both the established conditions and the strong tendencies to which these *Protocols* allude, it will not be strange if interest in a mere literary curiosity gives way to something like alertness, and it may be alarm.

A few general quotations will serve to illustrate the element of present achievement in the assertions of these documents, and in order that the point may be made clear to the reader the key words will be emphasized.

Take this from Protocol Nine:

“In reality there are no obstacles before us. Our super-government *has* such an extra-legal status that it may be called by the energetic and strong word—dictatorship. I can conscientiously say that, at the present time, *we are* the lawmakers. *We create* courts and jurisprudence. *We rule* with a strong will because *we hold* in our hands the remains of a once strong party, now subjugated by us.”

And from the Eighth Protocol:

“We will surround our government with a whole world of economists. It is for this reason that *the science of economics is the chief subject of instruction taught by the Jews*. [H: “**Science of economics**” is an oxy-moron. Manipulated

**economics is most certainly NOT A SCIENCE. THIS IS JUST ONE MORE WAY TO FOOL YOU NICE HYPNOTIZED PEOPLE. THE SAME IS TRUE OF “RELIGIOUS SCIENCE”, “MILITARY SCIENCE”, “SOCIAL SCIENCE”, ETC.] We shall be surrounded by a whole galaxy of bankers, industrialists, capitalists, and especially by millionaires because, actually, everything will be decided by an appeal to figures.”**

These are strong claims, but not too strong for the facts that can be marshaled to illustrate them. They are, however, but an introduction to further claims that are made and equally paralleled by the facts. All through the *Protocols*, as in this quotation from the Eighth, the pre-eminence of the Jews in the teaching of political economy is insisted upon, and the facts bear that out. They are the chief authors of those vagaries which lead the mob after economic impossibilities, and they are also the chief teachers of political economy in our universities, the chief authors of those popular textbooks in the subject, which hold the conservative classes to the fiction that economic theories are economic laws. The *idea*, the *theory*, as instruments of social disintegration are common to both the university Jew and the Bolshevik Jew. When all this is shown in detail, public opinion upon the importance of academic and radical economics may undergo a change.

And, as claimed in the quotation just given from the ninth Protocol, the Jewish world power does today constitute a super-government. It is the *Protocol's* own word, and none is more fitting. No nation can get all that it wants, but the Jewish World Power can get all that it wants, even though its demands exceed Gentile equality. “*We are* the lawmakers,” say the *Protocols*, and Jewish influences have been lawmakers in a greater degree than any but the specialists *realize*. In the past ten years [H: **Not to even be able to refer to the next 78 years.**] Jewish international rule, or the power of the group of International Jews, has quite dominated the world. More than that, it has been powerful enough to prevent the passage of salutary laws, and where one law may have slipped through to a place on the statute books, it has been powerful enough to get it interpreted in a **sense that rendered it useless for its purpose**. This, too, can be illustrated by a large collection of **facts**.

**Moreover, the method by which this is done was outlined long ago in the program of which the *Protocols* purport to be an outline.** “*We create* courts,” continues the quotation, and it is followed in other Protocols by numerous references to “our judges”. There is a Jewish court sitting in a public building in the City of New York every week, and other courts, for the sole advantage and use of this people whose spokesmen deny that they are a “separate people”, are in formation everywhere. [H: **From these very sources stems the now well-known and accepted “Talmudic Law” replacing any CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.**] The Zionist plan has already been used in some of the smaller European countries to confer an extra-citizenship upon Jews who already enjoy citizenship in the lands of their residence and, in addition to that, a degree of self-rule under the very governments which they demand to protect them. Wherever Jewish tendencies are permitted to work unhindered, the result is not “Americanization”, nor “anglicization” nor any other distinctive nationalism, but a strong and

ruling reversion back to essential “Judaization”.

The “agents” referred to in the first quotation will receive attention in another article. To resume the claims of the *Protocols*: This from the Seventeenth Protocol:

*“We have taken good care long ago to discredit the Gentile clergy and thereby to destroy their mission, which at present might hamper us considerably. Their influence over the people diminishes daily. [H: Praise God!]*

“Freedom of conscience *has been* proclaimed everywhere. Consequently it is only a question of time when the complete crash of the Christian religion will occur. It will be easier still to handle the other religions, but it is too early to discuss this phase of the subject.” [H: **That was sometime about the turn of the century for this written Protocol but you can see that NOW THE PURPOSE AND GOAL HAS BEEN TOTALLY BROUGHT INTO CONTROL WITH “JUDEO-CHRISTIAN” AND PROCLAIMED PENTECOSTAL AND OTHER CHRISTIAN ATTITUDES OF RAPTURES AND OUTRIGHT “ZIONISM” AS PROCLAIMED BY SUCH AS JERRY FALWELL WHILE LEADER OF THE CHRISTIAN MAJORITY.**]

This will be of considerable interest, perhaps, to those clergymen who are laboring with Jewish rabbis to bring about some kind of religious union. Such a union would of necessity dispose of Christ as a well-meaning but wholly mistaken Jewish prophet, and thus distinctive Christianity would cease to exist insofar as the “union” was effective. The principal religious aversion of the *Protocols*, however, so far as it is expressed, is against the Catholic Church in general and the pontifical office in particular.

A curious paragraph in this Protocol claims for the Jewish race a particular skill in the art of insult:

“Our contemporary press will expose governmental and religious affairs and the incapacity of the Gentiles, always using expressions so derogatory as to approach insult, the faculty of employing which is so well known to our race.”

This from the Fifth Protocol:

“Under our influence the execution of the laws of the Gentiles *IS* reduced to a minimum. Respect for the law *IS* undermined by the liberal interpretation we have introduced in this sphere. The courts *decide as we dictate*, even in the most important cases in which are involved fundamental **principles or political issues, viewing them in the light in which we present them to the Gentile administration through agents with whom we have apparently nothing in common, through newspaper opinion and other avenues.**

“In Gentile society where *we have* planted discord and Protestantism...”

The word “Protestantism” is evidently not used in the religious or sectarian sense, but to denote a temper of querulous fault-finding destructive of harmonious collective opinion.

This is from the Fourteenth Protocol:

“In countries called advanced, *we have created* a senseless, filthy and disgusting literature. For

a short time after our entrance into power we shall encourage its existence so that it may show in greater relief the contrast between it and the written and spoken announcements which will emanate from us.”

Discussing in the Twelfth Protocol the control of the Press—a subject which must be treated more extensively in another article—the claim is made: **[H: Remember: no television!]**

“*We have attained this at the present time* to the extent that all news is received through several agencies in which it is centralized from all parts of the world. **[H: UPI, AP, World Network, Reuters, etc.]** These agencies will then be to all intents and purposes OUR OWN INSTITUTIONS and WILL PUBLISH ONLY that which we permit.”

This from the Seventh Protocol bears on the same subject:

“We must force the Gentile governments to adopt measures which will promote our broadly conceived plan, already approaching its triumphant goal, by bringing to bear the pressure of stimulated public opinion, *which has been organized by us* with the help of the so-called ‘great power’ of the press. With a few exceptions not worth considering, *it is already* in our hands.”

To resume the Twelfth Protocol:

“If *we have already managed* to dominate the mind of the Gentile society to such a point that almost all see world affairs through the colored lenses of the spectacles which *we place* before their eyes, and *if now there is not one government with barriers erected against our access* to that which by Gentile stupidity is called *state secrets*, what then will it be when we are the recognized masters of the world in the person of our universal ruler?”

The Jewish nation is the only nation that possesses the secrets of all the rest. No nation long protects a secret which directly concerns another nation, but even so, no nation has all the secrets of all the other nations. Yet it is not too much to say that the International Jews have this knowledge. Much of it, of course, amounts to nothing and their possession of it does not materially add to their power, but the fact that they have the *access*, that they can get whatever they want when they want it is the important point—as many a secret paper could testify if it could talk, and many a custodian of secret papers could tell if he would. The real secret diplomacy of the world is that which hands over the world’s so-called secrets to a few men who are members of one race. The surface of diplomacy, those activities which get written down in the memoirs of comfortably aging statesmen, those coups and treaties which are given high-sounding fame as if they really were important—that is incomparable with the diplomacy of Judah, and its matchless enginery for worming out the hidden knowledge of every ruling group. The United States is included in all these statements. Perhaps there is no government in the world so completely at their service as is our own at present, their control having been gained during the past five or six years.

The *Protocols* do not regard the dispersal of the Jews abroad upon the face of the Earth as a calamity, but as a providential arrangement by which the world Plan can be the more certainly

executed, as seen in these words of the Eleventh Protocol”

“God gave to us, His Chosen People, as a blessing, the dispersal, and *this which has appeared to all to be our weakness* has been our *whole strength*. *It has now brought us* to the threshold of universal **rule**.”

The claims to accomplishment which are put forth in the Ninth Protocol would be too massive for words were they too massive for concrete realization, but there is a point where the word and the actuality meet and tally.

“In order not to destroy prematurely the Gentile institutions, *we have* laid our efficient hands on them, and rasped the springs of their mechanism. They were formerly in strict and just order, but *we have* replaced them with a liberal disorganized and arbitrary administration. *We have* tampered with jurisprudence, the franchise, the press, freedom of the person, and, most important of all, education and culture, the corner stone of free existence.

“*We have* misled, stupefied and demoralized the youth of the Gentiles by means of education in principles and theories patently false to us, but which *we have* inspired.

“Above existing laws, without actual change but by distorting them through contradictory interpretations, *we have* created something stupendous in the way of results.”

Everyone knows that, in spite of the fact that the air was never so full of theories of liberty and wild declarations of “rights”, there has been a steady curtailment of “personal freedom”. Instead of being socialized, the people, under a cover of socialistic phrases, are being brought under an unaccustomed bondage to the state. The Public Health is one plea. Various forms of Public Safety are other pleas. Children are hardly free to play nowadays except under play-masters appointed by the State, among whom, curiously enough, an astonishing proportion of Jews manage to find a place. The streets are no longer as free as they were; laws of every kind are hedging upon the harmless liberties of the people. A steady tendency toward systematization, every phase of the tendency based upon some very learnedly stated “principle”, has set in, and curiously enough, when the investigator pursues his way to the authoritative center of these movements for the regulation of the people’s life, he finds Jews in power. Children are being lured away from the “social center” of the home for other “centers”; they are being led away (and we are speaking of Gentile children—no Gentiles are ever allowed to regulate the lives of Jewish children) from their natural leaders in home, church and school, to institutionalized “centers” and scientific “play spots”, under “trained leaders” whose whole effect, consciously or unconsciously, is to lead the modern child to look to the State, instead of its natural environment, for leadership. All this focuses up to the World Plan for the subjugation of the Gentiles, and if it is not the Jewish World Plan it would be interesting to know why the material for it is so largely Gentile children and the leaders of it so often of the Jewish race.

Jewish liberties are the best safeguarded in the United States. Gentiles take their chance with public matters, but every Jewish community is surrounded by some special protectors who gain

special recognition by various devices—political and business threats not the least of them. No public spirited Gentiles are welcomed to the task of regulating the lives of Jewish children. The Jewish community in every city is all-sufficient in itself as far as such activities go. The most secret of all parochial schools are the Jewish schools, whose very locations are not all known to the officials of large cities. The Jew is almost anxious in his efforts to mold the Gentile mind; he insists on being permitted to tell the Gentile what to think, especially about the Jew; he is not averse to influencing general Gentile thought in a manner which, though it comes about by wide circles, works ultimately into the Jewish scheme of things. The anxiety and the insistence, so well known to all who have observed them, are only reflections of the Jew’s conviction that his is the superior race and is capable of directing the inferior race—of which there is but one, including the whole non-Jewish world.

Every influence that leads to lightness and looseness in Gentile youth today heads up in a Jewish source. Did the young people of the world devise the “sport clothes” which have had so deleterious an effect on the youth of the times that every publicist has thought it worthy of mention? Those styles come out of Jewish clothing concerns, where certainly art is not the rule nor moral influence the main consideration. The moving picture is an interesting development along such lines as make it a menace to the minds of millions—so serious a menace that it has not escaped observation and condemnation everywhere? Who are the masters of musical jazz in the world? Who direct all the cheap jewelry houses, the bridge-head show parks, the “coney islands”, the centers of nervous thrills and looseness? It is possible to take the showy young man and woman of trivial outlook and loose sense of responsibility, and tag them outwardly and inwardly, from their clothing and ornaments to their hectic ideas and hopes, with the same tag, “Made, introduced and exploited by a Jew.”

“*We have* misled, stupefied, and demoralized the youth of the Gentiles by means of education in principles and theories, patently false to us, but which *we have* inspired.”

“Principles and theories” do not necessarily imply lofty or even modest intellectual qualities. The youngster who spends his noon hours and evenings at the movies is getting his “principles and theories” just as the more intellectual youngster from a higher grade of society who listens to a Jewish “liberal” expound “sex liberty” and the “control of population” is getting his. The looseness which inheres in these “principles and theories” does not emanate from the Gentile home, or the Gentile church, or from any line of money-making which is filled principally with Gentiles, but from theories, movements and lines of money-making mostly fancied by Jews. This line of accusation could be run much deeper, but it is preferred to restrict it to what is observable by decent eyes everywhere. **[H: Well, these days it is obvious for decent and indecent eyes.]**

And that “the youth of the Gentiles” are the principal victims, and not the youth of the Jews, is also observable. **[H: But please note something, readers: as time passes the same pitfalls happen to the Jewish children as well—and hence the reason near-anarchy HAPPENS. The GENERAL trend moves toward, and then**

is taken over by, the very things set to TRAP the Gentile. Where do you find the first and most deviant behaviors and the most deaths from the very diseases laid forth to trap the opposition? The unsuspecting first to fall are the poor suckers who have no idea what hit them, the drugs, alcohol, and activities of the seamy side of experience and the very breaking of laws established for reasons not JUST for religious reasons—but to restrict disease and infections of all kinds. Can you not see that among the MOST EXPLOITED for use of the Elite Takers are the homosexuals, the AIDS carriers and infected, the deviant expressions from what was once “the norm”. I do not talk of right or wrong—just LOOK AROUND YOU AT WHO PAYS THAT HIGH, HIGH PRICE OF THESE DOCTRINES.] While a certain percentage of Jewish youth itself is overcome by this social poison, the percentage is almost nothing compared with the results among the youth of the Gentiles. It is a significant fact that Jews who link this process of enervation of Gentiles with large profits are not themselves, nor are their sons and daughters the victims of this enervation. Jewish youth comes through more proudly and more cleanly than the mass of Gentile youth.

Many a father and mother, many a sound-minded, uncorrupted young person, and thousands of teachers and publicists have cried out against *luxury*. Many a financier, observing the manner in which the people earned and flung away their money, has warned against *luxury*. Many an economist, knowing that the nonessential industries were consuming men and materials that were necessary to the stabilizing of essential industries; knowing that men are making knick-knacks who should be making steel; knowing that men are engaged in making gew-gaws who should be working on the farm; that materials are going into articles that are made only *to sell* and never *to use*, and that materials are thus diverted from the industries that support the people’s life—every observer knowing this crazy insistence on luxurious nonessential has lifted up a strong voice against it.

But, according to these *Protocols*, we have been starting at the wrong end. The people, it is true, buy these senseless *nonessentials* which are called *luxuries*. But the people do not devise them. And the people grow tired of them one by one. But the stream of varieties continues—always something else being thrust at the people, dangled before their eyes, set bobbing down the avenue on enough manikins to give the impression that it is “style”; newspaper print and newspaper pictures; movie pictures; stage costumes enough to force the new thing into “fashion” with a kind of force and compulsion which no really worthy essential thing can command.

Where does it come from? What power exists whose long experience and deliberate intent enable it to frivolize the people’s minds and tastes and compel them to pay most of their money for it too? Why this spasm of luxury and extravagance through which we have just passed? How did it occur that before luxury and extravagance were

apparent, all the material to provoke and inflame them had been prepared beforehand and shipped beforehand, ready for the stampede which also had been prepared?

If the people of the United States would stop to consider, when the useless and expensive thing is offered them—if they would trace its origin, trace the course of the enormous profits made out of it, trace the whole movement to flood the market with uselessness and extravagance and thus demoralize the Gentile public financially, intellectually and socially—if, in short, it could be made clear to them that Jewish financial interests are not only pandering to the loosest

elements in human nature, but actually engaged in a calculated effort to render them loose in the first place and keep them loose—it would do more than anything else to stop this sixfold waste—the waste of material, the waste of labor, the waste of Gentile money, the waste

of Gentile mind, the waste of Jewish talents, and the worse than waste of Israel’s real usefulness to the world. [H: And this was BEFORE there was an “Israel”.]

We say the *Gentile public* is the victim of this stimulated trade in useless luxuries. Did you ever see Jewish people so victimized? They might wear very noticeable clothing, but its **price and its quality agree**. They might wear rather large diamonds, but they are diamonds. The Jew is not the victim of the Jew, the craze for luxuries is just like the “coney island” crowd to him; he knows what attracts them and the worthlessness of it.

And it is not so much the financial loss that is to be mourned, nor yet the atrocities committed upon good taste, but the fact that the silly Gentile crowds walk into the net willingly, even gaily, supposing the change of the fashion to be inevitable as the coming of spring, supposing the new demand on their earnings to be as necessary and as natural as taxes. The crowds think that somehow they have a part in it, when their only part is to pay, and then pay again for the new extravagance when the present one palls. There are men in this country who know two years ahead what the frivolities and extravagances of the people will be, because they decree what shall be. These things are all strictly business, demoralizing to the Gentile majority, enriching to the Jewish minority.

Look at the Sixth Protocol for a sidelight on this:

This is an excerpt from a longer passage dealing with the plans by which the people’s interest could be swung from political to industrial questions, how industry could be made insecure and unfair by the introduction of speculation into its management, and finally how against this condition the people could be rendered restless and helpless. Luxury was to be the instrument:

“To destroy Gentile industry, we shall, as an incentive to this speculation, **encourage among the Gentiles a strong demand for luxuries—all**

**enticing luxuries.”**

And in the First Protocol:

“Surely we cannot allow our own people to come to this. The people of the Gentiles are stupefied with spirituous liquors...”

Incidentally, the profits of spirituous liquors flow in large amounts to Jewish pockets. The history of the whisky ring in this country will show this. Historically, *the whole prohibition movement may be described as a contest between Gentile and Jewish capital*, and in this instance, thanks to the Gentile majority, the Gentiles won.

The amusement, gambling, jazz song, scarlet fiction, side show, cheap-dear fashions, flashy jewelry, and every other activity that lived by reason of an invisible pressure upon the people, and that exchanged the most useless of commodities for the prices that would just exhaust the people’s money surplus and no more—every such activity has been under the mastery of Jews.

They may not be conscious of their participation in any wholesale demoralization of the people. They may only be conscious of “easy money”. They may sometimes yield to surprise as they contrast the silly Gentiles with their own money-wise and fabric-wise and metal-wise Jews. But however this may be, there is the conception of a program by which a people may be deliberately devastated materially and spiritually, and yet kept pleasant all the time—and there also is the same program translated into terms of daily transactions and for the most part, perhaps altogether under control of the members of one race.

*Issue of August 7, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

I really don’t think the contents of these writings need further comment for it is all laid before you NOW, in this present time of total chaos. The plan is to let you continue to think your economy is strong, your nation strong and then wham, bam, wipe you out, citizens. It is the oldest story in the world. Satan never has to change his plan—EVER. People fall for the same old trash over and over again, and when it is all over and the masses remaining after the holocaust is finished, find they have moved right back to the darkest of ages and values are noted far too late for easy recovery. This has been so since the very beginning of third-dimensional life forms.

Why don’t you KNOW THIS? Because YOU kill the messengers and hide the messages. You listen to the sham pipers and follow their tune right off the cliff edge and into the pit. Then, only then, from the pit, do you call out to GOD, who you no longer even recognize in your confusion—to save you while you forgot/forget that GOD SAVES NOBODY. IF YOU WOULD BE SAVED, IT IS FOR SELF—FOR YOU ARE THE MIRACLE AND IT IS YOU WHO MUST LEARN THE LESSONS.

ONCE THE PIT IS FILLED AND COVERED, DEAR ONES, THE UNDOING OF IT WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE. THEREFORE, THE WORK MUST BE DONE WHILE YOU ARE LIVING, BREATHING AND THINKING (IN WISDOM), VIABLE PERSONS.

The trails of tears have flowed properly for the takeover by these Antichrist characters. Next must come the total control of the Americas and so-called CHRISTIANS because the players KNOW THEY CANNOT TAKE THE ARAB

AND OTHER NATIONS THROUGH THIS OUTRAGEOUS PLOY FOR THEY ARE TOO WISE AND TOO DIFFICULT TO BRING INTO SUBMISSION.

Therefore, the point is to gain control of the most “powerful” arms suppliers and technologically brilliant to GO FIGHT THE WARS (these Antichrists NEVER FIGHT OR PLACE THEMSELVES INTO HARM’S WAY AND THAT IS PART OF THE WHOLE SCHEME)—SO THAT THEY ARE THE ONLY ONES LEFT TO RULE.

At this very time it is supposed to be that there is such unrest through the lies and manipulations that the WAR of wars is supposed to HAPPEN. Then YOU go forth and blow your own souls right off the planet and spill your blood—but utilize those WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION YOU HOLD *ON THE WORLD, ONE PLACE AT A TIME, UNTIL EVEN YOUR CLOSEST ALLIES DON’T NOTICE YOU KILLED THEM.*

“Diplomacy backed by force”, silly children, IS NOT *DIPLOMACY.*

The Arab (all who would even note Mohammed or Islamic values) is FIRST SCHEDULED FOR DEMOLITION IN MOST HORRENDOUS WAYS, THEN WILL COME THE HINDUS, BUDDHISTS, CATHOLIC SO-CALLED CHRISTIANS (IN THE OUTER WORLD’S NATIONS), THEN CHINA AND ALL OF ASIA—AND FINALLY, BACK TO “WHITE” RUSSIA. THIS HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH WHITE VS. BLACK. AND WHO IS SUPPOSED TO PULL OFF THIS MIGHTY FORCE OF POWER? THE UNITED STATES, BRITAIN, AND ALLIES—FOR THE JEWISH NEW HOMELAND AND ANTICHRIST OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER.

Think on these things, especially if you think yourself to be Jewish—for I repeat, the “little” Jewish persons are going to again be the first to be genocided—as usual. Adonai.

**2/28/98 #2 HATONN**

## **JEWS AND GENTILES**

I must keep mentioning these two things over and over for if you are a recent reader you may miss the punch-line. There are a LOT of new readers among Arabs, Islamic and other religions outside any “White” populations, but THEY, TOO, ARE GENTILES. The Jew has only two categories of people: JEW and GENTILE(S). No matter what your color, your creed, your nationality, your race, your origin; YOU ARE GENTILE if you are not JEW—PERIOD. No slack is cut for any of you—but a “Jew” can be from any of these categories above. How nice to set your own rules and definitions for a world you plan to RULE and ENSLAVE.

[QUOTING, Part 15, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

### **“JEWISH” PLAN TO SPLIT SOCIETY BY “IDEAS”**

The method by which the *Protocols* work for the breakdown of society should now be fairly evident to readers of these articles. An understanding of the *method* is necessary if one is to find the meaning of the currents and cross-currents which make so hopeless a hodge-podge of the present times. People who are confused

and discouraged by the various voices and discordant theories of today, each seeming to be plausible and promising, may find a clear clue to the value of the voices and the meaning of the theories if they understand that their *confusion* and *discouragement* comprise the very objective which is sought. The uncertainty, hesitation, hopelessness, fear; the eagerness with which every promising plan and offered solution is grasped—these are the very reactions which the program outlined in the *Protocols* aims to produce. The condition is proof of the efficacy of the program.

It is a method that takes time, and the *Protocols* declare that it *has* taken time, indeed, **centuries**. Students of the matter find the identical program of the *Protocols*, announced and operated by the Jewish race, from the first of the century onward.

It has taken 1900 years to bring Europe to its present degree of subjugation—violent subjugation in some countries, political subjugation in some, economic subjugation in all—but in America the same program, with almost the same degree of success, has required about 50 years. Certain mistaken *ideas* of liberalism, certain flabby *ideas* of tolerance, all of them originating at European sources which the Protocolists had completely polluted, were transported to America, and here under cover of the blindness and innocence of a false liberalism and tolerance, together with modern appliances for the swift acceleration of opinion, there has been worked a subjugation of our institutions and public thought which is the amazement of European observers. It is a fact that some of the important students of the Jewish Question, whom Jewish publicists are pleased to damn with the term “Anti-Semites”, have been awakened to the existence of the Question not by what they have observed in Europe, but by what they have seen in the swift and distinct “close-up” which has been afforded in American affairs.

The center of Jewish power, the principal sponsors of the Jewish program, are resident in America, and the leverage which was used at the Peace Conference to fasten Jewish power more securely upon Europe, was American leverage exercised at the behest of the strong Jewish pressure which was brought from the United States for that purpose. And these activities did not end with the Peace Conference.

The whole *method* of the *Protocols* may be described in one word, *Disintegration*. The undoing of what has been done; the creation of a long and hopeless interim in which attempts at reconstruction shall be baffled, and the gradual wearing down of public opinion and public confidence, until those who stand outside the created chaos shall insert their strong calm hand to seize control—that is the whole method of procedure.

Putting together the estimate of human nature which obtains in these *Protocols*, and their claims to a rather definite though as yet incomplete fulfillment of the World Program (these two comprising the themes of the previous two articles), some of the aspects of this propaganda

of disintegration have become clear. But not all of them. There are yet other aspects of these methods, which will be dealt with in the present articles, and there are yet future reaches of the program which will be considered later.

The first point of attack is *Collective Opinion*, that body of ideas which through men’s agreement with them, holds large groups together in political, racial, religious or social unity. Sometimes

we call them “standards”; sometimes we call them “ideals”; whatever they may be called, they are the invisible bonds of unity; they are the common faith; they are the great overarching reason for group unity and loyalty.

The *Protocols* assert that here the first attack has been made. The history of Jewish propaganda in the world shows that also.

The first wave of attack is to *corrupt* Collective Opinion. Now, to “corrupt” in the real sense does not mean anything unsavory or unclean. The whole power of every heresy is its attractiveness to the good mind. The whole explanation of the strong hold which untruth has gained upon the world of our day is that the untruth is reasonable, inspiring and apparently good. It is only after a long discipline in false ideals—which are reasonable, inspiring and good—that the evil fruits appear in acts and conditions which are unreasonable, destructive and wholly evil. If you will trace the idea of Liberty as it has appeared in Russian history, from its philosophic beginning (a Jewish beginning, by the way) to its present ending (a Jewish ending also), you will see the process.

The *Protocols* claim that the Gentiles are not thinkers, that attractive ideas have been thrown at them so strategically and persistently that the power of thought is almost destroyed out of them. Fortunately this is a matter on which any Gentile may apply his own test. If he will segregate his ruling ideas, especially those that center round the thought of “democracy”, he will discover that he is being ruled in his mind by a whole company of ideas into whose authority over him he has not inquired at all. He is ruled by “say so” whose origin he has not traced. And when, pursuing those ideas, he finds that they are not practicable, he is received by the explanation that “we are not yet sufficiently advanced.” Yet when he does see men who are sufficiently “advanced” to put these very ideas into operation, he recoils from what he sees them do, because he knows that “advancement” such as that is deterioration—a form of disintegration. Yet every one of the ideas were “good”, “reasonable”, “inspiring”, “humane”, to begin with. And, if this Gentile will observe a little further, he will see that they are the most persistently preached ideas in the world; he will also see **who the preachers are.**

The *Protocols* distinctly declare that it is by means of the set of ideas which cluster around “democracy” that their first victory over public opinion was obtained. The *idea* is the weapon. **[H: Now, speaking of “weapons of mass destruction”, here you really get it going.]** And

It has taken 1900 years to bring Europe to its present degree of subjugation—violent subjugation in some countries, political subjugation in some, economic subjugation in all—but in America the same program, with almost the same degree of success, has required about 50 years.

to be a weapon it must be an *idea* at variance with the natural trend of life. It must indeed be a theory opposed to the facts of life. And no theory so opposed can be expected to take root and become the ruling factor, unless it appeals to the mind as reasonable, inspiring and good. The Truth frequently seems unreasonable; the Truth frequently is depressing; the Truth sometimes seems to be evil; but it has this eternal advantage, **it is the Truth**, and what is built thereon neither brings nor yields to *confusion*.

This first step does not give the control of public opinion, but leads up to it. It is worthy of note that it is this sowing of “the poison of liberalism”, as the *Protocols* name it, which comes first in order in those documents. Then, following upon that, the *Protocols* say:

“To obtain control over public opinion it is first necessary to *confuse* it.”

Truth is one and cannot be confused, but this false, appealing liberalism which has been sown broadcast, and which is ripening faster under Jewish nurture in America than ever it did in Europe, is easily confused because it is not truth. It is error, and error has a thousand forms. Take a nation, a party, a city, an association in which “the poison of liberalism” has been sown, and you can split that up into as many factions as there are individuals simply by throwing among them certain modifications of the original idea. This is a piece of strategy well known to the forces that invisibly control mass-thought. Theodor Herzl, the arch-Jew, a man whose vision was wider than any statesman’s and whose program paralleled the *Protocols*, knew this many years ago when he said that the Zionist (cryptic for “Jewish”) state would come before the Socialist state could come; he knew with what endless divisions the “liberalism” which he and his predecessors had planted would be shackled and crippled.

The process of which all Gentiles have been the victims, but never the Jews—never the Jews!—is just this—

First, to create an ideal of “broad-mindedness”. That is the phrase which appears in every Jewish remonstrance against public mention of the Jew and his alleged World Program: “We thought you were too broad-minded a man to express such thoughts;” “We thought Mr. So-and-So was too broad-minded a man to suspect the Jews of this;” “We thought the daily or weekly or monthly such-and-such a paper was too broad-minded editorially to consider such material.” It is a sort of keyword, indicative of the state of mind in which it is desired that the Gentiles be kept. It is a state of flabby tolerance. A state of mind which mouths meaningless phrases about Liberty, phrases which act as an opiate on the mind and conscience and which allow all sorts of things to be done under cover. The phrase, the slogan, is a very dependable Jewish weapon. (“In all times people have accepted words for acts.”—Protocol 5.) The reality behind the phrase the *Protocols* frankly admit to be non-existent.

[H: Let us pause long enough here to also consider the “ideas” of holidays. You will note if you have any historical study at all, that Christmas comes at a JEWISH time of celebration. Easter is set to coincide with Jewish Passover. In Europe in the Orthodox sects you will find both Christmas and Easter being, at the least, a week or so after the American-British-Jewish celebrations. Can’t anyone tell time or has your “time” perhaps been altered to suit the needs of the “takers”—

like by, at the least, 8 to 11 YEARS?

And what of this tradition of “Lent” and the celebrations going into this supposedly sacred time of the year? Last night closed the famous pre-Lent celebration called Mardi Gras in New Orleans. This also is a pagan Jewish HOLIDAY. This year, it is said, everything got so out-of-hand that the police just let it go—with naked people squirming in the streets and “sexual acts” taking place in the middle of the streets and near riot conditions of squirming, writhing masses of people out of control. Is THIS your idea of CHRIST? Shame on you. You are hypocrites and liars and your “own” will make you pay dearly for these attitudes and misgivings for they too one day will want to control YOU. These misfit activities bring the most basic scoundrel attitudes of human species to be your accepted normal “fun” holiday spending and acting. All of the reverse attitudes of GOD’s

instructions are the accepted NEW ATTITUDES OF MODERN TIMES, it is said. Fine, then you shall all end up in the dung-heap foundationed by these Antichrist humanoids without compassion, Truth, or souls.]

Nothing has served to create “broad-mindedness”, a state of mind whose breadth indicates its lack of depth, so much as the ideas of liberalism which the Jews are constantly teaching to Gentiles and on which they never themselves act. We need a new sort of allegiance to the reality of life, to the facts as they are, which will enable us to stand up under all cajoling to “broad-mindedness” and assert a new intolerance of everything but truth. The terms “narrow” and “broad” as they are used today represent lies. The liberal man ought to believe more, he ought to be deep and wide in his beliefs in order to merit that name; but as a usual thing he believes nothing. He is not liberal at all. When you seek belief, belief with a foundation, belief with vitality, you must seek it among men who are sneered at, under this false Jewish-promoted notion of liberality, as “narrow men”. Jewish propaganda, in common with the *Protocols*, is against men who have dug down to the rock; they want “broad-minded men” who can easily be shifted about the surface, and thus serve the invisible scheme in any manner desired. This type of men, on their part, never imagined but that their “broad-mindedness” is a mark of their superiority and independence.

[H: This again reminds me of the presentations regarding last night’s escapades in New Orleans. It was said that most of the sexual acts themselves were between homosexual partners or “anyone” they could grab off the streets. The word coming forth was, “Oh boy, this is probably going to set back the slowing of AIDS by about two decades!” (Laughter...) Laughter? Are you nuts, people? AIDS will kill you and guess who foisted off that onto you? Who made it purely and simply OK to be and do anything you chose and anything that “feels

good”? You see what happens in a Godless society? You have no respect nor care for LIFE in its most simplistic format. You go out of your foolish way to destroy all beauty and wonderment from the very act of “being alive”, that wondrous of gifts FROM CREATOR. Shame rests like a black shroud upon you as a species.]

Now, see what follows. Men are born believers. For a time they may believe in “broad-mindedness” and under the terrific social pressure that has been set up in its favor they will openly espouse it. But it is too shallow to satisfy any growing roots of life. They must believe, deeply, something. For proof of this, notice the undeniable strength of the negative beliefs which are held by men who fancy that they believe nothing. Therefore, some who are highly endowed with independence of spirit, root down into those prohibited matters which at some point touch Jewish concerns—these are the “narrow” men. But others find it more convenient to

cultivate those departments which promise a highway whereon there shall be no clashes of vital opinion, no chance of the charge of “intolerance”; in short they transfer all their contemplative powers to the active life, even as it is written in the *Protocols*—

“To divert Gentile thought and observations, interest must be deflected to industry and commerce.”

It is amazing to look around and see the number of men who have been actually browbeaten into committing their whole lives to these secondary or even tertiary things, while they look with great timidity and aversion at the vital things which really rule the world and upon the issue of which the world really depends.

But it is just this deflection to the materialistic base that offers the protocolists, and similarly Jewish propagandists, their best hold. “Broad-mindedness” today consists in leaving vital matters severely alone. It descends quickly to material-mindedness. Within this lower sphere all the discord which distresses the world today is to be found.

First, there is the ruin of the upper circles of industry and commerce:

“To make it possible for liberty definitely to disintegrate and ruin Gentile society, industry must be placed on a speculative basis.”

No one needs to be told what this means. It means, as everything about us shouts, the prostitution of service to profits and the eventual disappearance of the profits. It means that the high art of management degenerates into exploitation. It means reckless confusion among the managers and dangerous unrest among the workmen.

But it means something worse: it means the split-up of Gentile society. Not a division between “Capital” and “Labor”, but the division between

the Gentiles at both ends of the working scheme. Gentile managers and manufacturers are not the “capitalists” of the United States. Most of them have to go to the “capitalists” for the funds with which they work—and the “capitalists” are Jewish, International Jews.

But with Jewish capital at one end of the Gentile-working-scheme putting the screws on the manufacturers, and with Jewish agitators and disruptionists and subversives at the other end of the Gentile-working-scheme putting the screws on the workmen, we have a condition at which the world-managers of the Protocol program must be immensely satisfied.

“We might fear the combined strength of the Gentiles of vision with the blind strength of the masses, *but we have taken all measures* against such a possible contingency *by raising a wall of mutual antagonism between these two forces*. Thus, the blind force of the masses remains our support. We, and we alone, shall serve as their leaders. Naturally, we will direct their energy to achieve our end.”—Protocol 9.

The indication that they are highly satisfied is that they are not only not doing anything to relieve the situation, but are apparently willing to have it made worse, and if it be at all possible for them to do so they would like to see this coming winter, and the privations which are scheduled for it (unless Gentile flabbiness before the Jewish power, high and low, receives a new backbone) **[H: And it didn't.]**, bring the United States to the verge of, if not across the very line of Bolshevism. They know the whole method of artificial scarcity and high prices. It was practiced in the French Revolution and in Russia. All the signs of it are in this country too. **[H: And everything in the world as to economic chaos and stress are AGAIN even more prevalent than in the 1920s to be sure—by big bunches.]**

Industrial problems for their mental food and light amusement for their leisure hours, these are the *Protocols'* method with regard to the Gentile mind, and under cover of these the work is to be done—the work which is best expressed by the motto, “Divide and Rule”.

Read this:

“To divert over-restless people from discussing political questions, *we shall now bring forward* new problems apparently connected with them—problems of industry.”—Protocol 13.

Has not everyone been struck by the divorcement which exists in this country between the mass-thought which is almost exclusively devoted to industrial questions, and the party-thought which is endeavoring to keep the field of pure politics? And is it not a fact that our friends, the Jews, are strongly entrenched in both fields—in politics to keep it reactionary, and in industrial circles to keep it radical—and so widen the split? And what is this split but a split of the Gentiles?—for society is Gentile, and the disruptive influences are Jewish.

Read this:

“*We have included* in the *Constitution* rights for the people that are fictitious and not actual rights. All those so-called ‘rights of the people’ can only exist in the abstract and can never be realized in practice... The proletarian gains no more from the *Constitution* than the miserable

crumbs *thrown from our table* in return for his votes to elect *our* agents and pass *our* measures. Republican rights are a bitter irony to the poor man, for the pressure of daily labor prevents him from using them, and at the same time, deprives him of the guaranty of a permanent and certain livelihood by making him dependent upon *strikes*, organized either by his *employers* or his *comrades*.”—Protocol 3.

This remark about strikes is not at all puzzling to anyone who has studied the different types of strikes in this country. The number fomented from above the working class is astoundingly large.

Read this also:

“*We will force up wages* which, however, will be of no benefit to the workers, for *we will at the same time cause a rise in the prices of necessities*, pretending that this is due to the decline of agriculture and of cattle raising. *We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by instilling in the workmen ideas of anarchy*.”—Protocol 6.

And this:

“We will represent ourselves as the saviors of the working class who have come to liberate them from this oppression by suggesting that they join our army of socialists, anarchists, communists, to whom we always extend our help under the guise of the fraternal principles of universal human solidarity.”—Protocol 3

“Broad-mindedness” again! In this connection it is always well to remember the words of Sir Eustace Percy, heretofore quoted, words which are sponsored by Jews themselves—“Not because the Jew cares for the positive side of radical philosophy, not because he desires to be a partaker in Gentile nationalism or Gentile democracy, but because no existing Gentile system of government is ever anything but distasteful to him.”

Or, as the author of *The Conquering Jew* says: “He is democratic in his sentiments, but not in his nature. When he proclaims the common brotherhood of man, he is asking that the social gate now closed against him in so many quarters shall be open to him; not because he wants equality, but because he desires to be master in the social world, as he is showing himself in so many other spheres. Many an honorable Jew will, I doubt not, dispute the accuracy of this distinction; but if he does it will be because he has lived so long in the atmosphere of the West that he is unconscious of what is bred in the bone of his Eastern race.”

It is not difficult, therefore, to see the genealogy of the Jewish ideas of liberalism from their origin to their latest effects upon Gentile life. The *confusion* aimed for is here. There is not a reader of these lines who has not felt in his own life the burden of it. Bewilderment characterizes the whole mental climate of the people today. They do not know what to believe. First one set of facts is given to them, then another. First one explanation of conditions is given to them, and then another. The fact-shortage is acute. There is a whole market-full of explanations that explain nothing, but only deepen the *confusion*. The government itself seems to be hampered, and whenever it starts on a line of investigation finds itself mysteriously tangled up so that procedure is difficult. This government aspect is also set forth in the *Protocols*.

Add to this the onslaught on the human tendency toward religion, which is usually the last barrier to fall before violence and robbery unashamed stalk forth. In order to bring the condition about at which this World Program aims, the Fourth Protocol says:

**“It is for this reason that we must undermine the very principles of God and Soul, and replace these conceptions by mathematical calculations and material desires.”**

**“When we deprived the masses of their belief in God, ruling authority was thrown into the gutter, where it became public property, and we seized it.”**—Protocol 14.

**“We have taken good care LONG AGO to discredit the Gentile clergy.”**—Protocol 17.

**“When we become rulers we shall regard as undesirable the existence of any religion except our own, proclaiming One God with Whom our fate is tied as The Chosen People, and by Whom our fate has been made one with the fate of the world. [H: Yes, and that god would be Jehovah-Lucifer-Satan.] For this reason we must destroy all other religions. If thereby should emerge contemporary atheists, then, as a transition step, this will not interfere with our aims.”**—Protocol 14.

This will probably offer matter for reflection by the “broad-minded”.

It is curious to note how this religious program has worked out in Russia where Trotsky (as loudly heralded in the American Jewish press) is said to have no religion, and where Jewish commissars tell dying Russians who ask for priests, “We have abolished the Almighty.” Miss Katherine Dokoochief is reported, under a Philadelphia date, to have told the Near East Relief that Russian Christian churches have been subjected to the vilest indignities by the Bolsheviki, details of which she gives; but “the synagogues remain untouched, meeting with no damage.”

All these lines of attack, whose object is the destruction of the natural rallying points of Gentile thought, and the substitution of other rallying points of an unwholesome and destructive nature, are assisted, as we saw in the last article, by the propaganda for luxury. Luxury is recognizedly one of the most enervating influences. Its course runs from ease, through softness, to flabbiness, to degeneracy, mental, physical and moral. Its beginnings are attractive, its end is lasciviousness in some form, testifying to the complete breakdown of all the strong fiber of the life. It may make a theme for a more complete study some day, this lure to lasciviousness through luxury, and the identity of the forces that set the lure.

But now, to conclude this general view of the method, rather this part of the method, the confusion itself, which all these influences converge to produce, is expected to produce another more deeply helpless state. And that state is, *Exhaustion*. **[H: Dharma claims right now to have reached this state.]**

It needs no imagination to see what this means. Exhaustion is today one of the conditions that menace the people. The recent political conventions and their effect upon the public fully illustrate it. The people believe little and expect less. Confidence is gone. Initiative is nearly gone. The failure of movements falsely heralded as “people’s movements” has gone far to make the people think that no people’s movement is possible.

So say the *Protocols*:

“To wear everyone out by dissensions, animosities, feuds, famine, inoculation of diseases, want, until the Gentiles see no other way of escape except an appeal to our money and power.”—Protocol 10.

“We will so wear out and exhaust the Gentiles by all this that they will be compelled to offer us an international authority, which by its position will enable us to absorb without disturbance all the governmental forces of the world and thus form a super-government.

“We must so direct the education of Gentile society that its hands will drop in the weakness of discouragement in the face of any undertaking where initiative is needed.”—Protocol 5.

The Jews have never been nonplused. This is the true psychic characteristic of those who have a clue to the maze. It is the unknown that exhausts the mind, the constant wandering around among tendencies and influences whose source is not known and whose purpose is not understood. Walking in the dark is wearing work. The Gentiles have been doing it for centuries. The others, having a pretty accurate idea what it was all about, have not succumbed. Even persecution is endurable if it is understandable, and the Jews of the world have always known just where it fitted in the scheme of things. Gentiles have suffered more from Jewish persecutions than have the Jews, for after the persecutions were over, the Gentile was as much in the dark as ever; whereas Judaism simply took up again its century-long march toward a goal in which it implicitly believes, and which, some say who have deep knowledge of Jewish roots in the world and who too may be touched with exhaustion, they will achieve. However this may be, the revolution which would be necessary to unfasten the International Jewish system from its grip on the world, would probably have to be just as radical as any attempts the Jews have made to attain that grip. There are those who express serious doubts that the Gentiles are competent to do it at all. Maybe not. Let them at least know who their conquerors are.

*Issue of August 14, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

The next topic is quite amusing in itself; “Did the Jews foresee the World War?” That would be World War I of course. Did they foresee it? They MADE IT, they made it and the wars prior to it and following it from national revolutions to other national revolutions. Their money-changers (from your hands and pockets to theirs) made it possible and paid for it. You Gentiles just provided gun fodder and target practice for the enemy you didn’t even have in the first place.

The effort to “dumb-down” students and society as a whole in the “new world” areas is so effective that you only have stupid robotic zombies moving about pretending to be alive. You ceased as a society to THINK many years ago. You move as a swarm of locusts devouring every luxury and thing you can get on credit and act as if there is never to be a time of accounting. Well, the controllers LIED TO YOU and the time of accounting IS UPON YOU. I don’t think many of you will make it through that accounting. Oh well!

Adonai.

3/1/98 #2 HATONN

### PAINFUL

Truth is quite painful, even agonizing, when you have learned to worship the lies.

[QUOTING, Part 16, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

### DID THE JEWS FORESEE THE WORLD WAR?

Before proceeding to a more detailed study of the connection between the *written* program of the documents which are called *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, and the *actual* program as it can be traced in real life, we shall now view those plans which were future when the *Protocols* were uttered. It must be borne in mind, however, that what was *future* in 1896 and 1905, may be *past* today [**H: And a very long 78 years more past TODAY.**], that what was *plan* then may be *fulfillment* now. To bear this in mind will be in exact accord with the expression of Protocol 22—“I have endeavored to indicate carefully the secrets of past and future events, *and of those momentous occurrences of the near future toward which we are rushing in a stream of great crises.*” Some of those “momentous occurrences” have come to pass, and with them a brighter light on the Question which we are studying.

An illustration of this which is fresh in the minds of all was furnished by the Great War. Jewish comment on this series of articles has made much of the fact that one of the articles was devoted to the then prominence of the Jewish Question in Germany, and it was sought to mislead the people to think that this series was really a part of subtle German after-the-war propaganda. The fact is that articles on the Question in a number of countries were set aside in order to bring the Question itself prominently before the minds of Americans with the least delay. The postponed articles will appear in due season, though out of their order. Germany is today, with perhaps the possible exception of the United States, the most Jew-controlled country in the world—controlled within and from without—and a much stronger set of facts could be presented now than was presented in the original article (the facts of which were at first denied and later admitted by the Jewish spokesmen in the United States). For, since that article was written, public sentiment in Germany has swept the Jews largely out of public office. German public opinion exerted itself to the utmost to put German political administration back into German hands. But did that liberate Germany from the Jews? Not at all. For their entrenchments stretched further and deeper than mere display of official power. Their hold on the basic industries, the finances, the future of Germany has not been loosened in the least. It is there, unmovable. In what that hold consists, the reader will be told at some convenient time.

Germany is mentioned now, in connection with the Jews, for this purpose: It will be remembered that it was from Germany that the first cry of “annexations” came, and it came at a time when all German war activities and war sentiment were admittedly in Jewish control. “Annexations” was the cry that flashed across the world one day. And back across the world, from the United States, a nation that was not even a party to the war at that time, the word flashed back, “No

Annexations”. Thus by a dramatic play the whole question was thrust before the world.

Soon the people of all countries had forgotten the blood of battle, the war profiteers and every other vital point, and were discussing a matter which belonged to the end of the war and not the beginning, the question of “annexations”. Now, when it is known who were controlling the formulation of war-aims in Germany and who were the chief counselors of the foreign policy of the United States at the same time, the projection of this question of “annexations” into the world’s mind becomes interesting; interesting but not wholly intelligible.

Not until you read the *Protocols* do you get a full light on this—and this report of the *Protocols* which is now given the world probably dates from 1896; there is absolutely ironclad proof of the date 1905.

The Second Protocol begins on the note of war, and its opening words are these:

*“It is indispensable for our purpose that, as far as possible, wars should bring no territorial advantages. This will shift war to an economic footing, and national will perceive the strength of our superiority in the aid we render.”*

Who was thinking, between 1896 and 1905, of the new “no annexations” rule to be applied to war? Were you? Do you know of any statesman who was? We know that military men were concerned about the appliances and operations of any future war that might occur. We know that statesmen, of the more responsible sort, were working to consolidate a balance of interests that would make war extremely improbable. Who had outdistanced them all in foresight and planning sufficiently to lay down a definite program of “no annexations”?

Fortunately the clue to the answer is supplied to us by unquestionable Jewish sources. The *American Jewish News*, of September 19, 1919, had an advertisement on its front page which read thus:

### “WHEN PROPHETS SPEAK”

by Litman Rosenthal

Many years ago Nordau prophesied the Balfour Declaration. Litman Rosenthal, his intimate friend, relates this incident in a fascinating memoir.

The article, on page 464, begins: “It was on Saturday, the day after the closing of the Sixth Congress, when I received a telephone message from Dr. Herzl asking me to call on him.”

This fixes the time. The Sixth Zionist Congress was held at Basle in August, 1903.

The memoir continues: “On entering the lobby of the hotel I met Herzl’s mother who welcomed me with her usual gracious friendliness, and asked me whether the feelings of the Russian Zionists were now calmer.

“‘Why just the Russian Zionists, Frau Herzl?’ I asked. ‘Why do you only inquire about these?’

“‘Because my son,’ she explained, ‘is mostly interested in the Russian Zionists. He considers them the quintessence, the most vital part of the Jewish people.’”

At this Sixth Congress the British Government (“Herzl and his agents had kept in contact with the English Government”—*Jewish Encyclopedia*, Vol. 12, page 678) had offered the Jews a colony

in Uganda, East Africa. Herzl was in favor of taking it, not as a substitute for Palestine, but as a step toward it. It was this which formed the chief topic of conversation between Herzl and Litman Rosenthal in that Basle hotel. Herzl said to Rosenthal, as reported in this article: "There is a difference between the final aim and the ways we have to go to achieve this aim."

Suddenly Max Nordau, who seems at the conference held last month in London to have become Herzl's successor, entered the room, and the Rosenthal interview was ended.

Let the reader now follow attentively the important part of this Rosenthal story:—(the italics are ours)

"About a month later I went on a business trip to France. On my way to Lyons I stopped in Paris and there I visited, as usual, our Zionist friends. One of them told me that this very same evening Dr. Nordau was scheduled to speak about the Sixth Congress, and I, naturally, interrupted my journey to be present at this meeting and to hear Dr. Nordau's report. When we reached the hall in the evening we found it filled to overflowing and all were waiting impatiently for *the great master*, Nordau, who, on entering, received a tremendous ovation. But Nordau, without paying heed to the applause showered upon him, began his speech immediately, and said:

"You all came here with a question burning in your hearts and trembling on your lips, and the question is, indeed, a great one, and of vital importance. I am willing to answer it. What you want to ask is: How could I—I who was one of those who formulated the Basle program—how could I dare to speak in favor of the English proposition concerning Uganda, how could Herzl as well as I betray our ideal of Palestine, because you surely think that we have betrayed it and forgotten it. Yet listen to what I have to say to you. I spoke in favor of Uganda after long and careful consideration; deliberately I advised the Congress to consider and to accept the proposal of the English Government, a proposal made to the Jewish nation through the Zionist Congress, and my reasons—but instead of my reasons let me tell you a political story as a kind of allegory.

"I want to speak of the time which is now almost forgotten, a time when the European powers had decided to send a fleet against the fortress of Sebastopol. At this time Italy, the United Kingdom of Italy, did not exist. Italy was in reality only a little principality of Sardinia, and the great, free and united Italy was but a dream, a fervent wish, a far ideal of all Italian patriots. The leaders of Sardinia, who were fighting for and planning this free and united Italy, were the three great popular heroes: Garibaldi, Mazzini, and Cavour.

"The European powers invited Sardinia to join in the demonstration at Sebastopol and to send also a fleet to help in the siege of this fortress, and this proposal gave rise to a dissension among the leaders of Sardinia. Garibaldi and Mazzini did not want to send a fleet to the help of England and France and they said: "Our program, the work to which we are pledged, is a free and united Italy. What have we to do with Sebastopol? Sebastopol is nothing to us, and we should concentrate all our energies on our original program so that we may realize our ideal as soon as possible."

"But Cavour, who even at this time was the most prominent, the most able, and the most far-sighted statesman of Sardinia, insisted that his country should send a fleet and beleaguer with

the other powers Sebastopol, and, at last, he carried his point. *Perhaps it will interest you to know that the righthand of Cavour, his friend and adviser, was his secretary, Hartum, a Jew,* and in those circles, which were in opposition to the government, one spoke fulminantly of Jewish treason. And once at an assembly of Italian patriots one called wildly for Cavour's secretary, Hartum, and demanded of him to defend his dangerous and treasonable political actions. And this is what he said: "Our dream, our fight, our ideal, an ideal for which we have paid already in blood and tears, in sorrow and despair, with the life of our sons and the anguish of our mothers, our own wish and one aim is a free and united Italy. *All means are sacred if they lead to this great and glorious goal.* Cavour knows full well that after the fight before Sebastopol *sooner or later a peace conference will have to be held,* and at this peace conference *those powers will participate who have joined in the fight.* True, Sardinia has no immediate concern, no direct interest at Sebastopol, but if we will help now with our fleet, *we will sit at the future peace conference, enjoying equal rights with the other powers,* and at this peace conference Cavour, as the representative of Sardinia, will proclaim the free and independent, united Italy. Thus our dream for which we have suffered and died, will become, at last, a wonderful and happy reality. And if you now ask me again, what has Sardinia to do at Sebastopol, then let me tell you the following words, *like the steps of a ladder:* Cavour, Sardinia, the siege of Sebastopol, the future European peace conference, the proclamation of a free and united Italy."

"The whole assembly was under the spell of Nordau's beautiful, truly poetic and exalted diction, and his exquisite, musical French delighted the hearers with an almost sensual pleasure. For a few seconds the speaker paused, and the public, absolutely intoxicated by his splendid oratory, applauded frantically. But soon Nordau asked for silence and continued:

"Now this great progressive world power, England, has after the pogroms of Lishineff, in token of her sympathy with our poor people, offered through the Zionist Congress the autonomous colony of Uganda to the Jewish nation. Of course, Uganda is in Africa, and Africa is not Zion and never will be Zion, to quote Herzl's own words. But Herzl knows full well that *nothing is so valuable to the cause of Zionism as amicable political relations* with such power as England is, and so much more valuable as England's main interest is concentrated in the Orient. Nowhere else is precedent as powerful as in England, and so it is most important to accept a colony out of the hands of England and create thus a precedent in our favor. Sooner or later the Oriental question will have to be solved, and the Oriental question means, naturally, also the question of Palestine. England, who had addressed a formal, political note to the Zionist Congress—the Zionist Congress which is pledged to the Basle program, England will have the deciding voice in the final solution of the Oriental question, and Herzl has considered it his duty to maintain valuable relations with the great and progressive power. *Herzl knows that we stand before a tremendous upheaval of the whole world. Soon, perhaps, some kind of a world-congress will have to be called,* and England, the great, free and powerful England, will then continue the work it has begun with its generous offer to the Sixth

Congress. And if you ask me now what has Israel to do in Uganda, then let me tell you as the answer the words of the statesmen of Sardinia, only applied to our case and given in our version; let me tell you the following words as if I were showing you the *rungs of a ladder leading upward and upward: Herzl, the Zionist Congress, the English Uganda proposition, the future world war, the peace conference* where with the help of England a free and Jewish Palestine will be created."

"Like a mighty thunder these last words came to us, and we all were trembling and awestruck as if we had seen a vision of old. And in my ears were sounding the words of our great brother Achad Haam, who said of Nordau's address at the First Congress:

"I felt that one of the great old prophets was speaking to us, that his voice came down from the free hills of Judea, and our hearts were burning in us when we heard his words, filled with wonder, wisdom and vision."

The amazing thing is that this article by Litman Rosenthal should ever have been permitted to see print. But it did not see print until the Balfour Declaration about Palestine, and it never would have seen print had not the Jews believed that one part of their program had been accomplished.

The Jew never betrays himself until he believes that what he seeks has been won, then he lets himself go. It was only to Jews that the 1903 "program of the Ladder"—*the future world war—the peace conference—the Jewish program*—was communicated. When the ascent of the ladder seemed to be complete, then came the public talk.

A similar illustration of this is to be found in the fall of the Czar. When that event transpired it was an occasion of great rejoicing in New York, and a Gentile of world-wide fame made a speech in which he lauded an American Jew of national reputation for having begun the downfall of the Czar by providing the money with which propaganda had been made among Russian prisoners in Japan during the Russo-Japanese War. The story came out only after the success of the plot. It is not at all out of keeping that the last men to see the last act of the plot carried out, the actual murder of Nicholas Romanovitch, his wife, his young daughters and his invalid boy, were "five Soviet deputies, the latter five **all Jews**". What began with the assistance of an American financier, finished with Soviet deputies. **[H: Let us note here as well that if these "mouths" jump the start and spout-off prior to the proper timing, THEY PAY WITH THEIR LIVES, LITERALLY.]**

Did International Jews in 1903 foresee the war? This Rosenthal confession is but one bit of evidence that they did. And did they do nothing but foresee it? It were well if the facts stopped at foresight and did not run on to provocation.

For the present the reader is invited to retain in his mind two points in this Rosenthal article: "Perhaps it will interest you to know that the right hand of Cavour, his friend and his adviser, was his secretary, Hartum, a Jew." This is the way the Jewish press speaks of its own. If this paper, or a Chicago paper, or a New York paper should go through the list of the secretaries of the men of power in the world today and make the note after the names—"His secretary, a Jew", the Jewish Anti-Defamation Society would send letters of protest. There is one rule for the Gentile and one for the Jew, in the Jewish mind. Writing in the public prints about Hartum, he would be described

as an “Italian”.

Were the Jewish secretaries who abounded before the war, during the war and throughout the Peace Conference of less brilliance than Hartum? Were there not Hartums in England, France, Germany, yes and in Russia too (in the United States there were many), who saw the “program of the Ladder”? Did Max Nordau who saw it so clearly in 1903 forget it in 1914 and 1918?

We know this: The Jews in their Congress at Basle in 1903 foresaw “the future world war”. How did they know it was to be a “*world war*”?

We know this also: The *Protocols*, perhaps as early as 1896, certainly not later than 1905, foresaw the policy of “no annexations”.

The World War came to pass.

“No annexations” came to pass. What was then future in the Jewish world program, is now past.

In the *Protocols* there are two forms of declaration. One is, “we have”. The other is, “we shall”. If somewhere in the world this summer the high secret spokesman of the World Program is addressing his class of International Initiates, he will have to say “we have” in many places where the spokesman of 1896 said “we shall”. Things have been accomplished.

“We will represent ourselves as the saviours of the laboring classes.” That has been and is being done. “We will deflect the thoughts of the Gentiles to industry and commerce.” That has been done. “We will create a strongly centralized administration so as to grasp all the social forces strongly in our hands.” That has been done. “We will adopt for ourselves the liberal side of all parties and all movements and provide orators.” That has been done. “We will at the same time cause a rise in the price of prime necessities.” That has been done. “We will also undermine the sources of production by instilling in the workmen ideas of anarchy.” That has been done.

“*To demonstrate our enslavement of the Gentile governments of Europe, we shall show our power to one by crimes of violence, that is, by a reign of terror.*”—Protocol 7.

Who that sees Russia and beholds the attitude of the premiers of England, France and Italy toward the Soviets, the “enslavement” of statesmanship by a condition that tangles more gnarledly the more it is dealt with—who that sees the prostration of Europe before a wound that is deliberately kept from healing, can forbear to say: That too has been done!

“Our plans will not upset contemporary institutions immediately. Their management will only be altered and consequently the whole procedure of their activity will thus be directed according to plans laid down by us.” That has been done.

“We shall saddle the press and keep a tight rein upon it.” That has been done. The rein is being strongly pulled in the United States at this moment, as many an editor can testify.

“Even if there should be those who desire to write against us, no one will print their writings.”

In large part, that has been done. It has been done completely with the profit-making press.

“We shall, as an incentive to speculation, encourage among the Gentiles a strong demand for luxuries—all-enticing luxuries.” That has been done.

“To each act of opposition we must be in a position to respond by bringing on war through the neighbors of any country that dares to oppose us, and if these neighbors should plan to stand collectively against us, we

must let loose a world war.” (Protocol 7). The term “**world war**” is the same as that used by Rosenthal and Nordau. “Herzl knows,” said Nordau in 1903, “that we stand before a *tremendous upheaval of the whole world.*”

“We must create unrest, dissension and mutual animosities throughout Europe and, with the help of her relationships, on other continents.” This has been done. This passage continues: “There is a double advantage in this. First, we shall command the respect of all countries by this method, for they will realize that we have the power to create disorder or establish order at will.” This too has been done.

Truly did the spokesman of 1898 speak of “those momentous occurrences of the near future toward which we are rushing in a stream of great crises.”

Not only was “no annexations” achieved “as far as possible”, just as the *Protocols* outlined it, but a host of other plans have matured in achievement along with it. “No annexations” as a matter of political morality is one thing; and “no annexations” for the reason that “this will shift war to an economic footing and nations will perceive the strength of our superiority in the aid we render” is quite another thing. The world was with the “no annexations” program as a matter of political morality; the other program, which used this morality as its vehicle, was hidden.

There are still other matters in his group which must receive attention, but another article will be necessary to do it. In the meantime, it is natural to wonder whether, with the program as outlined in this report of the *Protocols* having received fulfillment in so many particulars, the new Protocol, or a further unfolding of the Ladder has been made by the Wise Men to their Initiates; and whether any additional unveiling will ever come to the knowledge of the world. It would seem that a proper estimate of the knowledge now

available would lead to such an awakening as to nullify the present program and make all future ones impossible. But Gentiles like their ease, and Judah is beckoned on by a bright star.

*Issue of August 21, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

*Thomas Babington Macaulay:* “Either some Caesar or Napoleon will seize the reins of government with a strong hand; or your republic will be as fearfully plundered and laid waste by barbarians in the twentieth century as the Roman Empire was in the fifth—with *this difference, that the Huns and Vandals who ravaged the Roman Empire came from without, and that your Huns and Vandals will have been engendered within your own country by your own institutions.*”

And in closing: The great thinker is seldom a disputant. He answers other men’s arguments by stating the truth as he sees it. And when the truth as he sees it is actual TRUTH, there is no dispute after all.

Salu, Adonai.

**3/1/98 #3 HATONN**

[QUOTING, Part 17, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

**IS THE JEWISH “KAHAL”  
THE MODERN “SOVIET”?**

**[H: THIS ONE IS IMPORTANT. PLEASE PAY ATTENTION RIGHT FROM THE FIRST SENTENCE.]**

**The Soviet is not a Russian but a Jewish institution. [H: !!!!!!!!!!!!!]** Nor is it the invention

of Russian Jews of the present time, a new political device which has been set up as a vehicle of the ideas of Lenin and Trotsky; *it is of ancient Jewish origin, a device which the Jews themselves invented to maintain their distinctive racial and national life after the conquest*

**The Soviet is not a Russian but a Jewish institution. [H: !!!!!!!!!!!!!]** Nor is it the invention of Russian Jews of the present time, a new political device which has been set up as a vehicle of the ideas of Lenin and Trotsky; *it is of ancient Jewish origin, a device which the Jews themselves invented to maintain their distinctive racial and national life after the conquest of Palestine by the Romans.*

*of Palestine by the Romans.*

Modern Bolshevism, which is now known to be merely the outer cloak of a long-planned *coup* to establish the domination of a race, immediately set up the Soviet form of government because the Jews of all countries who contributed to Russian Bolshevism had long been schooled in the nature and structure of the Soviet.

The Soviet appears in the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* under the ancient name of KAHAL. In the Seventeenth Protocol this passage occurs:

“Even now our brothers are under obligation to denounce apostates of their own family or any person known to be opposed to the *Kahal*. When *our kingdom comes*, it will be necessary for all subjects to serve the state in a similar manner.”

Anyone who is acquainted with contemporary Jewish life knows what this denunciation of

apostates means. The bitterness of the persecution which falls upon a convert to Christianity, or upon the Jewish son or daughter of an orthodox family who chooses to marry a Gentile, is without parallel among men. Very recently in a western state a fine Jewish girl chose to marry a Gentile, who was a newspaperman. From the time of her announcement of intention, the girl was treated as an apostate. Had she died a most wretched death, had she descended to a status of most ignominious shame, the feelings which her fate would have aroused could not have been more terrible. A darkly solemn funeral service was held for her, and on her bridal day she was declared to be dead to her people.

The case is very far from being unusual. Perhaps one of the most moving descriptions of it is to be found in the life of Spinoza, the great philosopher whom modern Jews are fond of holding up for exhibition as a great ornament of their people. Spinoza's studies led him to question many of the dogmas the rabbis taught, those "commandments of men" of which the *New Testament* speaks, and as Spinoza was already a person of influence the very common Jewish tactic of bribery was tried upon him.

There would be some hesitation in using the words just set down—"the very common Jewish tactic of bribery"—if they were not known to be true. There is no desire to cast aspersions which grow out of malice. But Jewish history as written by Jews provides mountains of proof that bribery was, while present knowledge amply testifies that it still is, the favorite and most dependable weapon of the Jews. A Jewish writer, Jacob Israel De Haan, a Dutch lawyer resident in Jerusalem, has recently stated that one hope of a settlement of the Arab agitation in Palestine is the case with which the Arab press can be bribed. His words are: "There is a strong agitation here among the Arabs against what they call the Zionist peril. But the Arabs, especially the Arabian papers, are open to bribe. This weakness will cause them, in the long run, to lose out against us."

So, young Spinoza was offered an annual stipend of 1,000 florins if he would be silent upon his convictions and from time to time show himself at the synagogue. This he refused with high-minded scorn. He made ready to earn his bread by polishing lenses for optical instruments. Upon this, he was excommunicated, a proceeding which is thus described:

"The day of excommunication at length arrived, and a vast concourse assembled to witness the awful ceremony. It began by the silent and solemn lighting of a quantity of black wax candles, and by opening the tabernacle wherein were deposited the books of the Law of Moses. Thus were the imaginations of the faithful prepared for all the horror of the scene. The chief rabbi, the ancient friend and master, now the fiercest enemy, of the condemned, was to order the execution. He stood there pained, but implacable; the people fixed their eager eyes upon him. High above, the chanter rose and chanted forth in loud lugubrious tones the words of execration; while from the opposite side another mingled with these curses the thrilling sounds of the trumpet. And now the black candles were reversed, and were made to melt drop by drop into a huge tub filled with blood." (Lewes: *Biographical History of Philosophy*.)

Then came the final anathema. "With the judgment of the angels and of the saints, we excommunicate, cut off, curse and anathematize

Baruch de Espinoza, with the consent of the elders and all this holy congregation, in the presence of the holy books: by the 613 aspects which are written therein, with the anathema wherewith Joshua cursed Jericho, with the curse which Elisha laid upon the children, and with all the curses which are written in the law. Cursed be he by day, and cursed be he by night. Cursed be he in sleeping, and cursed be he in waking, cursed in going out, and cursed in coming in. The Lord shall not pardon him, the wrath and the fury of the Lord shall henceforth be kindled against this man, and shall lay upon him all the curses written in the Book of the Law. The Lord shall destroy his name under the sun, and cut him off for his undoing from all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of the firmament which are written in the Law... And we warn you that none may speak with him by word of mouth nor by writing, nor show any favor unto him, nor be under one roof with him, nor come within four cubits of him, nor read any paper composed by him." (Pollock: *Life of Spinoza*)

"As the blasting words were uttered, the lights were all suddenly immersed in the blood, a cry of religious horror and execration burst from all; and in that solemn darkness, and to those solemn curses, they shouted Amen, Amen!" (Professor J.K. Hosmer: *The Jews*.) **[H: Still think they are non-Satanic?]**

**[H: It is my observation that the poor man was very well off to be rid of the scum-sucking blood leeches.]**

That is a commentary on the decree of denunciation. It also throws a very strong light on the pressure which is brought against many Jews who would cry out against the anti-social ideas of their people, but who dare not because of the penalties it would bring.

This denunciation, as Protocol Seventeen orders, is to be made against anyone who is "known to be opposed to the Kahal" or ancient Soviet system of the Jews. **[H: Again: This says "SOVIET" and does NOT say "RUSSIAN".]**

After the destruction of the Jewish state by the Romans, the Jews maintained a center in the Patriarch; and after the dispersion of the Jews out of Palestine this center of nationality was preserved in the Prince of the Exile, or Exilarch, an office which is believed to persist to the present time, and which some believe to be held now by an American Jew. In spite of all assertions to the contrary, the Jews have never ceased to be "a people"; that is, a consciously united racial group, different from all others, and with purposes and ideals which are strictly of the Jews, by the Jews and for the Jews in distinction from the rest of the world. That they constitute a nation within the nations, the most responsible Jewish thinkers not only declare but insist upon. And this is wholly in accord with the facts as observed. The Jew not only desires to live apart from other people, but he works with his own people as against others, and he desires as much as possible to live under his own laws. In the city of New York today, the Jews have succeeded in establishing their own court for the settlement of their own questions according to their own laws. And that is precisely the principle of the Soviet-Kahal.

From the first century forward, as any reader can see by consulting the *Jewish Encyclopedia*, the "community", "assembly" or "Kahal" has been the center of Jewish life. It was so earlier, in the time of the Babylonian captivity. And the last

official appearance of it was at the Peace Conference, where the Jews, in accordance with their world Program, *the only program that passed successfully and unchanged through the Peace Conference*, secured for themselves the right to the Kahal for administrative and cultural purposes in addition to many other privileges in countries where their activities had been a matter of protest. The Polish question is purely a Jewish question, and Paderewski's failure as a statesman was entirely due to his domination by Jewish influences. The Rumanian question is likewise a Jewish question, and all Rumanians speak of the United States as "the Jews' Country" because they know through their statesmen the terrific pressure which was exerted by American Jews against their country, a pressure extending to the very necessities of life, and which compelled Rumania to sign agreements which are as humiliating as those that Austria asked of Serbia, out of which the World War grew. **[H: You know—and like those perpetrated upon Iraq TODAY.]** The Jewish Question is written all over the forces that provoked the war, and over all the hindrances to peace which the world has since seen.

Under the Kahal or ancient Soviet, the Jews lived by themselves and governed themselves, doing business with the government solely through their representatives. It was Communism in a more drastic form than has been seen anywhere in the world outside Russia. Education, health, taxes, domestic affairs, all were under the absolute control of a few men who constituted the ruling board. This board, as the present-day Jewish hierarchy is supposed to be, was self-perpetuating, the office often passing in an unbroken line of hereditary succession through many generations. All property was in common, which however did not prevent the leaders becoming rich. These Kahals or soviets existed in Rome, France, Holland, Germany, Austria, Russia, Denmark, Italy, Rumania, Turkey and England. In the United States the idea has developed around the synagogue and around national and international secret societies of Jews, of which more will be said in succeeding articles.

The Kahal is the traditional Jewish political institution during the dispersal of the race among the nations. Its international aspect is to be seen in the higher councils. These councils enlarged as the Jews spread over the world. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* cites the Council of Three Lands, the Council of Four Lands, and the Council of Five Lands, showing an international relationship in earlier years. But like all such records, public view of them is not easily accessible so far as they relate to modern times. The recent Zionist Congress in London, where doubtless much business was done that pertained to the Jewish people throughout the world, though not in public halls by any means, may be called the Council of Thirty-Seven Lands, for the delegates to that congress came from all parts of the world, from points remote as Lapland and South Africa, Persia and New Zealand. The purpose of these World Councils was the unification of the Jews, and the records of their assemblages run back through the centuries.

It is therefore no new thing that has arisen in Russia. It is the imposition by the Jewish revolutionists upon Gentile Russia of a form of control in which Judaism has been schooled from the earliest times of its contact with the world. Soviet Russia could not have been possible had not 90 per cent of the commissars been Jewish.

Soviet Hungary could not have been possible had not Bela Kun, the chief Red, been a Jew, and had not 18 of his 24 commissars been Jews. The Jews are the only group schooled in the erection and administration of the Kahal.

An *Associated Press* dispatch under date of August 12 throws a light on the congeniality of the Soviet system and the Jewish mind. Speaking of the Polish towns and villages occupied by Bolshevik forces in their recent drive, the dispatch says:

“The local Jewish parish populations already are said to be setting up Soviet and Communist governments.”

Of course. Yet this is in strange contrast with what we are constantly told through the press of the sufferings of the Jews under the Soviet form and of their abhorrence of the Reds. However, most of what we read concerning this in the public press is Jewish propaganda, pure and simple, and the reports of men on the spot contradict it all. One relief worker testifies that relief work in Poland is frequently “hung up because some Jew landlord asks an exorbitant rent for his premises”, while another testifies that though railroad fares in the supposedly famine-stricken districts have gone up 1,000 per cent, the best and highest-fare trains are “exclusively occupied by Jews”. He adds, of his trip through Hungary, “The Hungarians have no money any more, but the Jews have.”

“But American Jews abhor Trotsky and sovietism,” is the plea sometimes made.

Do they?

On page 9 of the *American Jewish World*, of July 30, a letter signed “Mrs. Samuel Rush” appears. It is headed: “Are We Really Ashamed of Trotsky?” Read a few excerpts from it:

“I have read of late several laments from editors of Jewish publications that the Jew is now libeled as a radical.

“It is true that many Jews are radicals. It is also true that some of the radical leaders are Jews.

“But before weeping over the downfall of the race, let’s think a bit.

“Trotsky himself has never been represented as anything but a cultured man, a student of world economics, a powerful and efficient leader and thinker who will surely go down in history as one of the great men our race has given to the world.

“...Very few of us doubt any longer that behind the absurdities written about Russia is the great truth that Russia is in that unsettled state which always attends reconstruction. There is a plan behind this seeming disorder, and out of the upheaval will come order. It will not be utopia, but as good a government as the undoubtedly high-minded practical idealists who are building for Russia can build with the necessarily imperfect materials—human beings—with which they must work.

“And one of the leaders is Leon Trotsky!

“Are we really ashamed of Trotsky?”

The lady is evidently not ashamed of Trotsky, or Mr. Braunstein, as his real name is.

Or take Judge Harry Fisher, of Chicago. While drawing a salary for work in the court, Judge Fisher went abroad on Jewish relief work. His plans were changed somewhat after his departure and he landed in Russia. He asserts in several interviews that he was permitted to arrive in Russia on condition that he leave political matters alone.

There has been no such restriction placed upon him since his return to the United States, for he appears as an open advocate of full trade relations with the Soviet Government of Russia.

The *Chicago Tribune* thus quotes him:

“‘We must leave Russia alone’ he said in summarizing his views. ‘We should resume trade with the Soviet. The Bolshevik Government is permanent... While there are only 700,000 members of the Communist Party, the peasants, who represent almost 100,000,000 people, are solidly back of the Lenin regime.’”

Among the Soviet devices which the 100,000,000 peasants of Russia are said to be “solidly back of”, is the following (it is particularly interesting in view of the fact that Judge Fisher is judge of the Morals Court of Chicago):

“‘Some time ago it was published that the women of Russia had become national property,’ he said. ‘That is untrue, but the ease with which marriage and divorce may be effected makes for rapid changes. Everyone wanting to marry goes to what we would call the city hall and registers.

“‘Inducements to marry are great. When people are hard pressed for clothes and food they sometimes make a pact to wed for a day.

“‘The next day they go down to the city hall and register again. This time their names are put side by side in the divorce book. That is all that is necessary to be divorced, and they have had a good feed in the bargain.’”

Judge Harry Fisher, of Chicago, who has returned from Jewish relief work abroad, evidently is one with the others in not being ashamed of Trotsky.

Also Max Pine, for many years secretary of the United Hebrew Trades of New York, has been abroad in Soviet Russia as “a labor delegate”. He too had many good things to say of the Soviets, among other things the strange contradiction that the Jews are doing very well in Russia but are not pro-Bolshevik!

Here are three persons from widely different spheres of life, yet each one of them indicates a natural liking for the Kahal or Soviet, an admiration of its methods, and a distinct good feeling toward its rulers. For Sovietism is the rankest form of autocracy, and the marriage laws of Soviet Russia are in full harmony with the program stated in the *Protocols*—

“We will break down the influence of family life among the Gentiles.”

Whether the Soviet-Kahals of Russia will succeed in completely undermining Russian family life is extremely doubtful. The weakness of Soviet rule is the same as that of the *Protocols*—a moral weakness which must eat like a cancer until it destroys the institutions which it infests.

Russia today, viewed in the light of the *Protocols*, does not represent the Judaic state, but it represents the Gentile state seized by Jewish forces. There are three degrees of action set forth in the *Protocols*. There is first the secret process of breaking up the integrity of society by the admixture of alluring but disruptive ideas. This is a work in which Gentile agitators are used. When the ideas have worked sufficiently to break up society and explode in a crisis, then as in Germany, the forces that have worked in secret

come swiftly to the front to take the reins and guide the riot. In Germany this immediately occurred upon the collapse which followed the armistice, but the Germans were wise enough to know the meaning of the influx of Jews into all the official positions of the former empire, and it was not long before they were politically ousted. In Russia, however, the Jews sprang immediately into official positions and have succeeded in remaining there. It began with Kerensky compelling the Czar to lay aside his crown; it continues with Trotsky and his armies at the throat of Europe.

But this seizure of a country, as was attempted in Germany, and as was not only attempted but succeeded in Russia, is not the end of the Program. It is only the beginning of its open or public phase. The Soviet-Kahal makes for the complete breaking up of society, the entire cutting off of co-operation and communication, the ruling of each little section in the way desired, until the whole country lies helpless in isolated bits. The process includes, of course, the disintegration of industry also, the massing of Gentiles into an army, and a general destruction of morality and order. It is the *Protocols* program in its last stage before the reconstruction begins which shall make the conquered country a Jewish state.

The world has not seen that last stage yet. It has not come, even in Russia. If the Russian people waken from the daze into which they have been thrust, it will not come. Jewish voices loudly proclaim that Soviet Russia has come to stay. The only authoritative voice on that subject is the voice of Russia, and Russia has not yet spoken. Today the world is trembling on the very verge of Real Russia’s awakening, and with it a retribution most terrible upon the Sovietists. **[H: Couldn’t happen to a nastier bunch of thugs.]**

The program of the *Protocols* once came near succeeding in the French Revolution, but its essential immorality overreached itself. It has come a step nearer success in Russia, but there too its defiance of the moral law will be its undoing. The Jewish Question of today is being fought out in Russia and Poland, and the strength of the Jewish forces is largely and mostly supplied from the United States of America. No wonder those small East European independencies which are fighting for their lives refer to our country as “The Land of the Jews”. **[H: I suggest you go back and REALLY read that paragraph about ten times.]**

“We will show our power to one,” say the *Protocols*. “In order to demonstrate our enslavement of the Gentile governments of Europe, we shall show our power to one of them by crimes of violence, that is, by a reign of terror.” (Protocol Seven.)

One by one the Gentile nations of Europe have been compelled to withdraw their troops from Russia. One by one the premiers of Europe have submitted to heavy shackling of their official hands with regard to the Russian question. And today the world looks on while little Poland, apparently the second country on the list of Soviet victims, is made to feel heavy vengeance for her daring to be independent of Jewish power. Russia has been made to pay for her attempted independence of the Jew; Poland is now being made to pay. It is a flame, the Jews of Eastern Europe hope, and many Jews of America also, which will sweep round the world.

If the ruling Jews of the world wished the Russian people freed, if they wished the flames of Bolshevism to be quenched, if they wished Jewish participation in revolutionary movements to be withdrawn, they could accomplish it in a week. What is going on today is going on by permission of the Jewish world powers.

There is apparently no desire to curtail a movement which largely originated in American Jewry. This is the program of "showing our power to one", and the program will be followed out. The "showing", however, is twofold; it is a showing of *power*, but it is also a showing of the *people* who wield the power, and in the end it might have been just as well had the power never been coveted, attained, or used.

Anyone who desires to test the exactitude of the *Protocols'* estimate of human nature may do so by observing his own reactions to the Russian Bolshevik situation. It is undeniable that there exists among all classes of Gentiles in America a kind of admiration for the *coup* which Lenin and Trotsky have managed on such a massive scale. The audacity of it, the ability to stay afloat thus long in defiance of so many laws, have conspired to draw out unwilling applause.

Consider then this passage from the Tenth Protocol:

"The people feel an especial love and respect toward the genius who wields political power, and they say of all his high-handed actions: 'It is base, but clever! It is a trick, but how he played it! So majestic! So impudent!'

"We count on attracting all nations to the constructive work of allying the foundations for the structure planned by us. It is necessary for us first of all to acquire the services of bold and fearless agents, who will overcome all obstacles in our pathway.

"When we accomplish our governmental *coup d'etat*, we will say to the people: 'Everything has gone badly, all have suffered. We will eliminate the causes of your sufferings—nationality, frontiers and diversity of coinage. Of course you are free to pronounce sentence upon us, but that can scarcely be just if you do so before giving a trial to that which we offer you.'"

This is very well conceived, and this is the way in which, up to this time, it has worked out. But there will be a strong reaction set in. False promises like chickens come home to roost. The real origination, the real purpose of the movement hidden behind Bolshevism will become evident. And then the world will crush out again the World Program which at times has seemed so near success.

There will probably be more light upon this World Program as a result of the Russian Kahal-Soviet system than from any other attempt to realize it. For five generations the world has lived in a false light supposed to be shed by the French

Revolution. It is now known that that revolution was not the Revolution of the French People, but the disorders of a minority who sought to impose upon the French People the very Plan which is now being considered. It was the French People who ultimately put down the so-called French

Revolution. And France, as a result of that upheaval of well-organized minority, has been bound by Jewish control ever since.

The Russian Revolution will go down in history with no such false halo of romance around it. The world now knows it for what it is. The world will soon know whose was the money and whose were the brains that fostered it, and from what part of

the world the principal impetus came. The Russian upheaval is racial, not political nor economic. It conceals beneath all its false socialism and its empty mouthings of "human brotherhood" a clear-cut plan of racial imperialism, which is not Russian, and which the common sense and interest of the world will speedily stamp out.

*Issue of August 28, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

Indeed you people owe Henry Ford so much more than shallow thanks for a horseless carriage.

And for you who see Tesla's fingerprints over all of this material, it should be noted that these articles were the product of these major intelligent minds at work. Tesla helped write most of the work but it was decided that only Ford had the paper as a carrier to the public and because of his stature and acceptance already taken from Tesla, that there would be this routing of the information. WISE MEN AT WORK—MAY EACH OF YOU READERS USE SOME OF THAT WISDOM.

It would come to pass that Walter Russell would be destined to lose his position after taking and responding to the "siren's call" and would be without a legacy, for his work would be plundered and finally, devastated. It has come to pass. In the latter's case the SCIENTIFIC aspects have been totally lost to the New Age One World Religion of Mysticism. This is the worst end to come to a man of Truth. Ah indeed, choices—always choices.

Good afternoon, Adonai.

**3/2/98 #1 HATONN**

[QUOTING, Part 18, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

**HOW THE "JEWISH" QUESTION TOUCHES THE FARM**

The real estate speculations of the Jews are familiar to all, but unfortunately do not constitute their entire land program. Many American cities have changed their characters entirely during the past 15 years by reason of Jewish speculation in

residence property, and it is a fact established in the larger eastern cities that the recent exorbitant and extortionate rise in rents was largely a matter of the Jewish landlord. The governor of one of the most important of our commonwealths was loath to sign a bill regulating rents. His hesitancy was encouraged by very heavy pressure brought to bear upon him by the weightiest Jewish financial interests in his own and neighboring states. He finally decided that he would sign the bill and give the law effect, and the fact that decided him was his personal investigation and the investigation of his personal agents into hundreds of cases of abuse where he discovered that it was a common practice among Jewish landlords to transfer the same piece of property round and round to every member of the family in turn, each "transfer" being the excuse for a new increase in the rent. Men have their eyes opened to the Jewish Question in various ways; this was the way a governor had his eyes opened.

**[H: Let me point out something which "they" don't want you to KNOW, readers. You wonder about the explosion and collapse of the market. THE MARKET IS NOTHING EXCEPT A CLUE-LINE OF MANIPULATION.]**

**YOU are headed for a deflationary depression. But, you will note rents and prices remain high. They will remain high until the market manipulators get all their ducks in a row and then collapse the market. But, nobody will be able to pay for things, so foreclosures by government on tax delinquency and mortgage arrears will be the thing of the day.**

Now, you might think that these "disaster loans" are helping you? No, the bigger the money-owner the bigger the loan, which is quite obvious for much more land and property is damaged for these independent growers. But how are those loans BASED? They are based on the lending value the BANKS wish to set for the property—NOT the GOVERNMENT. The migrant farmer's little house will merit only a pittance which of course will have to be "written off" later. But when those payments come due—foreclosure on massive amounts of acreage by large farming operations and dairy farmers, cattle raisers, etc., will be basically *confiscated*, and into the pockets of the Jewish landlords they go.

**Much land in these low-land areas which are flooded once every three hundred years will be marked (condemned) as wet-lands and taken out of use and private holdings—except for the Bankers, of course. The PLAN takes all lands that had any standing water at all even after 53 inches of rainfall. Even in the deserts that will comprise new "wetlands". And, while you are at it—KNOW that this is the way to introduce SMUT into your grain crops and other disease into your garden crops. You are in far worse a position as a citizenry than you can calculate from your private veranda.]**

That, however, is not the peculiarity of Jew landlords alone; Gentile landlords have played the same trick. But landlordism is peculiarly a Jewish ambition and distinction; the Jew is the Landlord of America. Any group of tenants almost anywhere in America, except the West, could testify to this.

Nor is landlordism itself reprehensible, things being what they are, unless it is anti-social and anti-American. **[H: Now since war and killing is "American" and nothing seems to be**

considered, within the country, “anti-American”, you don’t have any recourse, do you, citizen?] And just here is where it gets pointed. Some of the oldest and most sacred shrines of Americanism in the East have entirely lost their character as such by the invasion—not of “foreigners”—but of Jews.

The more one sees of this invasion, the more one utterly distrusts the statistics given out by Jews as to the Jewish population of the United States.

[H: Please realize that while your administration and congress argue and fling hatchets and rattle sabres over Iraq—EVERY DAY thousands of people from Israel are pouring into the U.S.A. and are, and will, be considered “refugees” eligible for PERMANENT citizen

status. This non-war is going to be the basis of “terror” against the Jews and everyone who wishes to immigrate, and some who do not, will be reestablished for USE, by the controllers—wherever they are sent to relocate. THIS IS A MAJOR PART OF THE “PLAN” FOR THIS PART OF THE NON-WAR.]

*Do you know that the one nationality on which the Government of the United States is estopped from asking questions, either for immigration or census statistics, is the Jewish?*

Do you know that when the Government of the United States wants to know anything about the Jews, *it must go to statisticians which the Jews themselves support?* [H: And just as the “Polls” of today—the numbers come out ANY WAY THEY WISH.]

If a nation claims that it is no nation with respect to the United States Government, as the Jews claim, and has no national statistics which it will permit the government to collect in the official way, why should it treat itself as a nation and keep its own records?

The Jews of the United States, like the Jews of every European country, are a nation among themselves, with their own government, their own policy, their own records; and the United States Government does business with the Jewish Government in America through chosen Jews—no doubt of that.

It is, however, a digression. The matter of Jewish statistics will come up again. In the meantime a glance at the rapid changing of so many American cities in all parts of the land leads to the belief that the Jewish statistics furnished by the Jews for Gentile consumption entirely misstate the facts, and this belief is strengthened by the knowledge that the statistics given by the Jews for Jewish consumption are very different from those supplied for the outside world.

Landlordism may be explained by the inclination of the Jew toward speculation, and we know that real estate has been made one of the most speculative of occupations, disgracefully, almost disastrously so. The Jew cannot be condemned for becoming a landlord, for becoming the most conspicuous landlord in America; he cannot be condemned apart from his Gentile co-offenders for the abuse he has made on his

advantage as landlord. But it is a matter for American concern that the cities to which, in the schoolbooks, our children are taught to look as the birthplaces of liberty and as still the spokesmen of Americanism, should become Semitic cities, financially and politically, and the recruiting grounds of the world’s Bolshevism.

Until recently, however, the Jew in America has not cared for the land. It is a characteristic.

The Jew is not an agriculturist. Lavish fortunes have been expended to make him so, but the productive work of farming has not had, and does not now have, any appeal to him. His choice in land is this: land that produces gold from the mine, and land that produces rents. Land that produces mere potatoes and wheat has not directly interested him.

[H: Forget that in these days of the ’90s. You will find BIG BUSINESS, JEWISH BIG BUSINESS, behind all those farms NOW. The little farmer is taken out and corporations such as Archer Daniels Midland will control the crops, purchase of crops, sale of crops and the decision as to what lands can be used—funneled right through your government halls of injustice. If lucky, a farmer might get an opportunity to operate his little farm but usually it is far easier and less noticed if the farms are taken, merged into a conglomerate and operated with massive equipment, low-wage immigrant farmers and the homesite either demolished or leased to the operator-manager. I will take up this subject again later where it is better seen and understood. Right here in this area in this year—there is a massive flooding problem and hundreds of acres are lost which were already growing major crops of ORGANIC CROPS. THIS IS MASSIVELY EXPENSIVE TO BOTH THE GROWER AND THE LANDOWNERS.

Yes indeed, “our” local “farm plot” had water standing and running through and within the fields. But I asked that a crop NOT BE PLANTED in the Fall last. You listen to the reports and you do not plant if you KNOW *el Nino IS HOVERING OFF THE COAST*. So, our land is dormant awaiting tilling for Spring crops which will, this year, be used by a major Organic grower to make up for some of his lost acreage. You have to understand that these large growers already have commitments for their crops before planting. It is part of the big and officious market options and commodities game.

This does mean, however, that the lease for land will not cover the lease of the farm, so it doesn’t work out fairly but it does save the cost of losing crop and seed, and for a year we will have about the only “stored” spelt around the country in our little bins—which would have had to go for planting and loss.

The farm is the least of our problems but gets to come back into being one of the biggest problems to the Ence gang. The equipment was vandalized, and witnesses say it was by them. The “Landlord” left equipment on the property that Mr. Ence took unlawfully and, in fact, sold.

The landlord is very, very upset NOW because he had use for the equipment to lease to growers. He just discovered this major inconvenience which negates the statute of limitations on his prior actions regarding that farm. At any rate, since the vandalizing of the tractors and crop equipment, the working of the land needs more equipment so the best option is to lease the land this year—to people with massive equipment and let’s see if Mr. Ence wants to dink around with THEM.

For you inquiring minds who are reminded of the *EXTRA* ongoing saga; their lawyers are working, as we write, on fundamental information about the program which was run last Spring. It seems the Ences, Fort, Beam, Tuten and George Green with attorneys were the culprits who FED THE PROGRAM’S DIRECTORS AND PRODUCERS THE *FALSE INFORMATION*. Ence even went on the AIR in shadow disguise stating that Ekkers and the Institute have an arsenal of weapons and tons of ammunition stashed—at the farm yet. *EXTRA* says they won’t sit still for that kind of trashing of what they like to consider a clean magazine-type of television (international) programming.]

It is true, of course, that the land question has been distinctly Jewish in countries like Poland and Rumania. No law against Jews owning land in those countries has ever been effective in preventing their control of whole provinces. Not that the Jews demanded the right to farm the land, their choice was to farm the farmers. By devious methods and the use of “Gentile fronts” they could always secure control of the land, and thus dominating the peasants they could create almost any condition they wished. That is what they actually did. That is the Jewish Question in those parts of the world. Not for farming purposes, it must be understood, but for the purpose of controlling the main source of wealth in agricultural countries and for taking the control of the people away from their natural Gentile leaders.

These two things always go together in countries where there is intellectual or landed aristocracy to which the people look for leadership: the Jewish program is to destroy that leadership by gaining control of the land. It is profitable, of course, but when you survey the outworking of the plan you always see something other than profits involved. The consummate perfection of the Jewish plan for world Control is that it does not involve *sacrifice* as have other plans; it is immensely profitable at every stage, and the greater the profitableness the more surely the purpose is being achieved.

In America there was no aristocracy to be cut under by the gaining of land control. Jewish activity in the United States until recently has confined itself to the control of land products after they have been produced: that is, so to say, Jewish interests do not engage in trapping, but they control the fur trade.

Speaking of furs, it is very funny to see how some affairs turn out. During the war there was a great to-do made about the German control of the American fur trade. It was true that the fur trade was controlled from Germany, but not by Germans—by Jews! And then a great to-do was made about seizing, confiscating and absolutely selling out that “German” fur business to Americans, and the “Americans” who bought it were—Jews! The actual control has never changed; the profits still find their way to the

“International” purse.

But furs is just an example. Jewish interests do not engage in raising grain, **but control the grain that others produce.** The need of the United States is a “Who’s Who of Jewish Financiers” that the people may identify the men about whom they read as having made this “corner” or sprung that “coup”. These interests, which have simply grabbed American-produced wealth and made American consumers pay and pay and pay, have been able to operate almost openly as they read their newspapers. And, of course, while the American newspaper will gladly inform you that this man is an Italian and that man a Pole and the other man a Briton, it will never tell you that the fourth man is a Jew. There is a Jewish organization in every city, large and small, to prevent it—and they prevent it by methods that are violent and wholly subversive of the American ideal of liberty.

So, until recently, the plan in the United States has been to seize the commodity at just that point in its passage from producer to consumer where the heaviest weight of profit **can be extracted from it**—at the neck of the bottle, so to speak—and control it there. It is not service that the people pay for; they pay for seizure.

But a new movement has begun in the United States. Jewish millions are now being used to secure immense tracts of American lands. Formerly it was enough to control the cotton, as the bread was controlled, but now the movement is toward controlling the cotton lands. The operations are carefully guarded; “Gentile fronts” are used almost exclusively, but follow the trail through all the “blinds” and “false scents” and you come at last to the International Jew, whose throne is set up in London.

Many Jews have written *The Dearborn Independent* saying that they do not know about these racial plans for world control. It may well be believed that they do not. One purpose of these articles is to tell them about it. But this every Jew rejoices in—the movement of his people toward power. And it is this sentiment that the International Jew implicitly trusts, and because this sentiment exists The International Program secures a maximum of success at a minimum risk of exposure. Jewry is not a democracy but an autocracy. Of course the ordinary Jew does not know! The question is, Why should he revile the Gentile who tries to tell him? If a Jew will not seal his mind against the statements made in these articles, he will find in his own knowledge sufficient corroboration of their principal features, and he will be in a better position to assist in the solution of the Jewish Question.

It is with amazement at certain men’s conception of editorial honesty that *The Dearborn Independent* has read some of the reports made of these articles. Under cover, principally of the Yiddish, alleged translations of these articles have been flung broadcast among non-English speaking Jews, translations which not only bear no resemblance to the original, but actually insert whole paragraphs of matter which never appeared in the original at all. Is there a fear of permitting the average Jew to read this series? Nothing is more desired by those whose purpose is to lay foundations for the solution of the Jewish Question in America than that every Jew in the United States should know exactly what is being printed here week by week. ***The Jew has been deceived by his leaders long enough.***

The fact is, then, that there is a definite and

already well forwarded movement toward the control of the cotton lands of the United States. The first step was to depreciate the market value of these lands as much as possible. Pressure was brought through certain BANKS to limit the cotton farmers’ efforts. They were told that if they planted more acreage to cotton than they were told to, they would not be financed.

Cotton production was to go down while cotton prices were to go up, and the profits were not the farmers’ but those who controlled the course of cotton from the first market to the wearer. Cotton farming was to be made less profitable, while cotton speculation was to become more profitable. The public was being compelled to supply the money by which the Jewish controllers were to buy the land. In brief, it was to be made more profitable to sell *cotton lands* than to sell cotton. **[H: Every farm land owner and farmer can give you better tales today about subsidies and removal of guarantees for this or that reason than I could possibly present one on one.]**

These statements are being deliberately restricted to the traffic in cotton lands. Jewish financiers in New York and London know these things, even if Jewish editors and rabbis do not.

This movement has been within the knowledge of certain classes of businessmen for a long time, indeed some have been forced by what used to be called “the pressure of circumstances” to serve the movement. But they were not able to interpret its meaning. It is only recently that the more important Gentile businessmen of the United States have been able to interpret certain things. The war was a potent eye-opener.

Those wonderful documents known as the *Protocols*, with their strong grasp of every element of life, have not overlooked *LAND*. The Land Program is found in the Sixth Protocol, which is one of the briefest of these documents and may be quoted in full to show now the relation it bears to certain excerpts made in previous articles:

## PROTOCOL VI

“We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, colossal reservoirs of wealth, upon which even the big Gentile properties will be dependent to such an extent that they will all fall together with the government credit on the day following the political catastrophe. *The economists here present* must carefully weigh the significance of this combination. We must develop by every means the importance of *our super-government*, representing it as the protector and benefactor of all who voluntarily submit to us.

“The aristocracy of the Gentiles as a political force has passed away. We need not take them into consideration. But, *as owners of the land*, they are harmful to us *in that they are independent in their sources of livelihood. Therefore, at all costs, we must deprive them of their land.*

“The best means to attain this is to *increase the taxes and mortgage indebtedness.* These measures will *keep land ownership in a state of unconditional subordination.* Unable to satisfy their needs by small inheritances, the aristocrats among the Gentiles will burn themselves out rapidly.

“At the same time it is necessary to encourage trade and industry vigorously and especially speculation, the function of which is to act as a counterpoise to industry. Without speculation, *industry will cause private capital to increase and tend to improve the condition of Agriculture*

*BY FREEING THE LAND FROM INDEBTEDNESS FOR LOANS BY THE LAND BANKS. It is necessary for industry to deplete the land both of laborers and capital, and, through speculations, transfer all the money of the world into our hands, thereby throwing the Gentiles into the ranks of the proletariat.* The Gentiles will then bow before us to obtain the right to existence.

“*To destroy Gentile industry, we shall, as an incentive to this speculation, encourage among the Gentiles a strong demand for luxuries, all-enticing luxuries.*

“We will *force up wages*, which however will be of *no benefit to workers*, for we will at the same time cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that this is due to the decline of agriculture and of cattle raising. We will also artfully and deeply undermine the source of production by *instilling in the workmen ideas of anarchy*, and encourage them in the use of alcohol, at the same time taking measure to drive all the intellectual forces of the Gentiles from the land.

“That the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely, we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic principles, for which an active propaganda will be carried on *through our economic theories.*”

The local and passing element in this is “the aristocracy of the Gentiles”. That is to say, the program is not entirely fulfilled by the passing of aristocrats. Jewry goes on just the same. Its program stretches far. Jewry will retain such kings as it desires as long as it desires them. Probably the last throne to be vacated will the British throne because what to the British mind is the honor of being Jewry’s protector and therefore the inheritor of the blessing which that attitude brings, is to the Jewish mind the good fortune of being able to use a world-wide empire for the furtherance of Jewry’s purpose. Each has served the other and the partnership will probably last until Jewry gets ready to throw Britain over, which Jewry can do at almost any time. There are indications that it has already started on this last task.

But the permanent elements in the *Protocols* are the *Land, the Jews, and the Gentiles*. A word of explanation may be necessary on this inclusion of the Gentiles as permanent: The *Protocols* do not contemplate the extermination of the Gentiles **[H: Just the genocide and extermination of SOME of the races as in “Judean”—“common” (their description, not mine), Blacks, Asians, Hispanics, and “useless eaters”].** nor the making of this world a completely Jewish populated world. The *Protocols* contemplate a ***Gentile world RULED BY THE JEWS—THE JEWS AS MASTER, THE GENTILES AS HEWERS OF WOOD AND DRAWERS OF WATER, A POLICY WHICH EVERY OLD TESTAMENT READER KNOWS TO BE TYPICALLY JEWISH AND THE SOURCE OF DIVINE JUDGMENT UPON ISRAEL TIME AND AGAIN.***

Now, look at this whole Program as it concerns the Land.

“*Owners of the land... are harmful to us in that they are independent in their sources of livelihood.*”

That is a foundation principle of the *Protocols*. It matters not whether the owners are the “Gentile

aristocracy”, the peasants of Poland, or the farmers of the United States—land ownership makes the owners “*independent in their sources of livelihood*”. And *any* form of independence is fatal to the success of the World Program which is written so comprehensively in the *Protocols* and which is advancing so comprehensively under Jewish guidance in the world of actual affairs today.

Not “tillers” of the land, not “dwellers” on the land, not “tenants”, not an “agricultural peasantry”, but “*owners of the land*”—this is the class singled out for attention in the Sixth Protocol *BECAUSE* they are “*Independent in their sources of livelihood*”.

Now, there has been no time in the history of the United States when apparently it was more easy for the farmer to own his land than now. Mortgages should be thing of the past. Everywhere the propaganda of the question tells us that the farmers are growing “rich”. And yet there were never so many abandoned farms!

“*Therefore, at all costs we must deprive them of their land.*”

How? “*The best means to attain this is to increase land taxes and mortgage indebtedness.*” High taxes to keep the land at all, borrowed money to finance the tilling of it.

“*These measures will keep land ownership in a state of unconditional subordination.*”

We will leave it to the farmers of the United States to say whether this is working out or not.

And in the future reference to this subject we will show that whenever an attempt is made to enable farmers to borrow money at decent rates, whenever it is proposed to lighten the burden of “mortgage indebtedness” on the farm, Jewish financial influence in the United States steps in to prevent it, or failing to prevent it, mess it all up in the operation.

By increasing the farmer’s financial disability on the one hand, and by increasing industrial allurements on the other, a very great deal is accomplished. The Protocol says: “*It is necessary for industry to deplete the Land both of laborers and capital.*”

Has that been done? Have the farms of the United States been depleted, both of laborers and capital? Certainly. Money is harder for the farmer to get than it is for any other man; and as for labor, he cannot get it on any terms.

What is the result of these two influences, the one working on the farm, and the other in the cities? It is precisely what the Protocol says it will be: Increased wages that buy less of the materials of life—we will at the same time cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that this is *due to the decline of agriculture and cattle raising.*”

The Jew who set these *Protocols* in order was a financier, economist and philosopher of the first order. He knew what he was talking about. His operations in the ordinary world of business always indicated that he knew exactly what he was doing. How well this Sixth Protocol has worked and is still working out in human affairs is before the eyes of everyone to see.

Here in the United States one of the most important movements toward real independence of the financial powers had been begun by the farmers. The farmers’ strong advantage is that, owning the land, he is independent in his sources of livelihood. The land will feed him whether he pleases International Jewish Financiers or not. His position is impregnable as long as the sun shines

and the seasons roll. It was therefore necessary to do something to hinder this budding independence. He was placed under a greater disadvantage than any other business man in borrowing capital. He was placed more ruthlessly than any other producer between the upper and nether stones of a thievish distribution system. Labor was drawn away from the farm. The Jew-controlled melodrama made the farmer a “rube”, and Jew-made fiction presented him as a “hick”, causing his sons to be ashamed of farm life. The grain syndicates which operate against the farmer are Jew controlled. There is no longer any possibility of doubting, when the facts of actual affairs are put alongside the written Program, that the farmer of the United States has an interest in this Question.

But this is not all.

Any writer who attempts fully to inform the Gentile mind on the Jewish Question must often feel that the extent of the *Protocols*’ Conspiracy is so great as to stagger the Gentile mind. Gentiles are not conspirators. They cannot follow a clue through long and devious and darkened channels. The elaborate completeness of the Jewish Program, the perfect co-ordination of its mass of details wearies the Gentile mind. This, really more than the daring of the Program itself, constitutes the principal danger of the Program being fulfilled. Gentile mental laziness is the most powerful ally the World Program has. **[H: And of course today it is KNOWN that less than 1/5 of the population CAN READ what is offered and the other portion has been so pointedly and deliberately “dumbed down” as to cause no problem to the controllers—for pure junk is provided for the population, controlled information—and who, after all, is going to read this “rubbish”?]**

For example: After citing the perfectly obvious coincidence and most probable connection between the *Protocols* and the observable facts with reference to the farm situation, the writer is compelled to say, as above, “but this is not all”. And it is a peculiarity of Gentile psychology that the Gentile reader will feel that it ought to be all because it is so complete. This is where the Jewish mind out-maneuvers the Gentile mind.

Gentiles may do a thing for one reason: The Jew often does the same thing for three or four reasons. The Gentile can understand thus far why Jewish financiers should seek control of the land in order to prevent widespread Agricultural Independence which, as Protocol Six says, would be “harmful to us”. That reason is perfectly clear.

But there is another. It is found in the Twelfth Protocol. It contemplates nothing less than the playing of City against Country in the great game now being exposed. Complete control over the City by the industrial leverage, and over the Country by the debt leverage, will enable the hidden Players to move first the Country by saying the City demands certain things, and then move the City by saying that the country demands certain things, thus splitting Citizens and Farmers apart and using them against one another.

Look at the plainness and the boldness, yet the calm assurance, with which this plan is broached:

“*Our calculations reach out, especially into the country districts. There we must necessarily arouse those interests and ambitions for independence on the part of the provinces. It is clear that the source of this will be precisely the*

same, and that it will come from us. It will be necessary for us *before we have obtained full power* to so arrange matters that, *from time to time, the cities shall come under the influence of opinion in the country districts*, that is, of the majority *prearranged by our agents...*”

The preliminaries of the game are here set forth—to jockey City and Farm against each other, that in the end the Conspirators may use whichever proves the stronger in putting the Plan over. In Russia, both schemes have been worked. The old regime, established in the Cities, was persuaded to lay down power because it was made to believe that the peasants of Russia requested it. Then, when the Bolsheviks seized power, they ruled the peasantry on the ground that the Cities wanted it. The Cities listened to the Country, now the Country is listening to the Cities.

If you see any attempt made to divide City and Farm into antagonistic camps, remember this paragraph from the Twelfth Protocol. Already the poison is working. Have you never heard that Prohibition was something which the backwoods districts forced upon the cities? Have you never heard that the High Cost of Living was due to extravagant profits of the farmer?—Profits which he doesn’t get.

One big dent in this Program of World Control could be made if the Citizen and the Farmer could learn each other’s mind, not through self-appointed spokesmen, but directly from each other. **[H: This of course is a LEGAL RESTRICTION. NOTE THAT NOBODY WITH AN ATTORNEY CAN EVEN SPEAK TO ONE ANOTHER—EXCEPT THROUGH THOSE ATTORNEYS.]** City and Farm are drifting apart because of misrepresentation of outsiders, and in the widening rift the sinister shadow of the World Program appears.

Let the Farmers look past the “Gentile fronts” in their villages or principal trading points, past them to the real controllers who are hidden.

**[H: And 78 years later IT IS TOO LATE TO CHANGE THIS.]**

*Issue of September 4, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

I must close this as it is far too lengthy and the paper must be done today. However, one of the most important things upon which you of the United States (and the WORLD) must focus is the UNITED NATIONS and the NON-PAYMENT OF THOSE INCREDIBLE SUMS OF DEBT (DUES) OF THE U.S. TO THAT BODY. You can probably now see why those are outstanding. This controls the “body” and determines when and if the very payment would lose control entirely. The money itself has to be LOANED FROM THE FEDERAL RESERVE and that means FROM THE JEWISH INTERESTS—NO I DON’T THINK YOU UNDERSTAND TOO WELL, READERS, EVEN YET.

And you will applaud and laud some “Turner” who “*donates (???)*” a billion dollars over some long period of time. Don’t you understand that that one donation assures him and Hanoi Jane the ability to write off four times that amount in one lump sum—in tax savings? Yes indeed, this Antichrist has done a superb job of fooling all you people all of the time. Truth can set you free—but will you find it in time to save anything? We shall see. Adonai.

[To be continued.]



# Board Of Rabbis Creates Jewish Court

3/2/98 #1 HATONN

RABBIS CREATE  
JEWISH COURT;  
BUT THE CONSTITUTIONAL  
LAW PEOPLE CANNOT

I know readers, just when you think you might be finished with "JEWISH" stuff, here comes some more.

The Constitutional Law Center had several major purposes when it was established, and before Mr. Green, Anderson, et al., diverted the funds sent for that business. One of the major top-of-the-list programs to set forth was a "Court, to provide arbitrations for disputes that could be handled in a Common Court, a People's court, or any civil matter recognized out of the Governments' Courts, a settlement by a panel or a jury". This would lessen the lengthy time consumed in the governmental courts AND take away backlogs from those courts along with cutting the expenses involved by incredible amounts.

We couldn't get it done and for our efforts it seems we just got pounded on over and over again. Mr. Dixon even had arranged a place where this court could be established right in Bakersfield, California, and people to run it. It would of course be open to all citizens.

Some observant reader sent the following from the *LOS ANGELES TIMES*, Saturday, 2/28/98: [quoting]

[H: The sender has noted: "A nation within a nation. An official public notice."]

BOARD OF RABBIS  
CREATES JEWISH COURT

The Southern California Board of Rabbis has created its first Jewish court, or *beit din*, to provide arbitration of disputes within the region's Jewish community—the *second largest in the nation, with about half a million members*.

The entity, which will offer an alternative to costly, often divisive civil court procedures, will be distinctive in the Los Angeles area, spokesmen said, because its panels of three rabbis will be chosen from Reform, Reconstructionist, Conservative and Orthodox clergy and will serve claimants from all branches of Judaism. [H: The "justice" will, of course, be based on "Talmudic Law".]

Existing Jewish courts—both permanent and temporary—usually serve only their own wings of Judaism, said Rabbi Lawrence Goldmark, president of the Board of Rabbis. The board enthusiastically voted in November to form the court, he said.

"This is important, because it affirms our belief that there is ONE Jewish people," said Rabbi Aaron Kriegel, who proposed the idea.

"Jewish ethics are not divided by denominational lines," he said. "This will allow the Los Angeles community to recognize our **unity at a time when that unity is being challenged.**" [H: Guess what, though, readers, that unity is **only being challenged within the various "denominations" of the very Jewish people they serve. Some of those "JEWS" want out and this will further restrict them to a bound and non-separation grouping.**]

Mr. Kriegel is not only senior rabbi of Temple Ner Maarav in Encino but also an attorney.

Acknowledging that certain disputes are too controversial within Judaism to resolve, Kriegel said the court will not handle disagreements, for example, over kosher practices, religious conversions and same-sex wedding ceremonies. But cases involving various business, medical, legal and "non-ritual religious issues" will be accepted, he said.

The first case to come before the *beit din* will concern a dispute that Kriegel learned about early last year between an individual and a Jewish institution. Rather than go to civil courts, the parties decided to wait for the Board of Rabbis to form the Jewish judicial body, he said.

Each party will choose a rabbi for the *beit din* panel, then those two rabbis will select a third panelist from their own ranks, Kriegel said.

"We should be rolling within two or three weeks," he said. Rabbi Paul Dubin, who recently retired as the longtime executive secretary of the Board of Rabbis, will serve as secretary of the new court.

[END OF QUOTING]

One comment about this that is apparent to everyone who has been caught in the trap of Judges, attorneys, lawyers (yes there is a difference), and any legal institution is that "What difference does it make—everything in the Judicial system is based on Jewish standards from the *Kol Nidre* to the very Bar Association demands for "the brotherhood". Yes indeed, and there is no longer any suggestion or denial otherwise.

If you watched *60 MINUTES* last evening you will have noted a program on the NEW Russia in Moscow. It is based on the Beverly Hills, U.S.A. concept of money changing, expensive duds and *necessities*, "girlfriend"-based marriages (sometimes "boyfriend" based) and operates on such a commercial level as to require that the biggest single personal job is that of bodyguard to these newly-rich bandidos. One of the big money-makers said he came over to America to take notes and lessons on how to run his big-money business and expected to meet people like "J.P. Morgan, etc., and et al." He met nothing except lawyers, lawyers, lawyers and more lawyers and never met any other business parties AT ALL. The lawyers have taken over America," he said, "and it is destroying America." He continued: "Russia will be the economy and growth nation to surpass all world focus in the next ten years—if we don't allow the lawyers to eat us alive like in the U.S." It was noted that all the business people AND THE LAWYERS are ALL JEWISH!

And just think, YOU guys out there object to our even sharing such as the *Protocols of Zion* which is the very outline of how to TAKE A WORLD. Good business? No, for "good" indicates goodness and you have no goodness left in your big business. So, we write for the ones who have "inquiring minds and want to know...".

## YEAH! We're Now On The 'Net

For those of you readers who have access to the Internet, the first step into that domain for *CONTACT* is now available at the address:

**<http://www.contactnews.com>** for your viewing.

A very gifted webmaster, who right now prefers to remain anonymous, has put much work into creating a web site which shows great promise of acting as quite a flexible hub for all kinds of information as things evolve in this venture. — E.Y.

# Watching The Puppets On The Playing Field

2/27/98 #1 HATONN

GLOBAL SCIENCES

There has come forth a statement that this set of tornadoes sweeping Florida was “AIMED AT GLOBAL SCIENCES MEETINGS” intentionally by HAARP to silence the IMPORTANT WORLD LEADERS OF PATRIOT AMERICA.

NO, no and no. There are no lingering patriots of America sunk into that organization. As long as such as George Green appears and mingles and the lies continue—the gathering has LOST ALL IMPORTANCE. This is sad because there are some such as Horowitz on microbes, etc., who are invaluable to establish some modicum of recourse for you-the-people through information and, possibly, product. Otherwise, it is a total waste of time and funds for it has been rendered useless long before tornados hit this week in Florida.

You people had better look to GOD without rosy glasses and with an open heart, never mind the prattling. GET WITH GOD, FOR YOU NEED NO SPEAKER IN YOUR BEHALF, NO CHURCH, NO CULT, NO SILLY BI-ANNUAL SEMINARS WHICH ATTRACT THE FRINGES. GLEAN WHAT YOU CAN IN TRUTH AND DISCARD THE FOOLISHNESS.

How do YOU know Green is lying—AGAIN? Well, if you tell one bunch that you were asked to be the Campaign Financial Person for Carter (this one that literally steals gold from his own company and from YOU)—NOW TELLS THEM IN FLORIDA THAT HE WAS ASKED TO BE FINANCIAL CAMPAIGN DIRECTOR FOR BUSH—you have a problem! Neither? Both? Will the truth please stand up. He also said he was close with Paul Volcker of the Federal Reserve before Greenspan—but Mr. Volcker NEVER HEARD OF HIM. George Green has been hooked up with Dean Stonier (Global Sciences) for a very long time and did, in fact, bring Stonier to Tehachapi to meet ME. I KNOW OF THAT WHICH I SPEAK.

By the way, when Georgie took the gold and OTHER ASSETS to Nevada and was discovered, he also said that “**Hatonn had dumped Dharma and Ekkers, and had moved with him and Desireé (Druthea) to Carson City.**” So, since I didn’t move anywhere nor even let up on writing, I would suggest that surely, since I know who I am—I have nothing but a very good idea—who MOVED WITH GOOD OLD GEORGE.

“But, now just how can you back that up, Sir?” Because Bo Gritz called ME on the phone yet and asked, “How the hell many of you are there up there? George is claiming he is your spokesman and, and, and...” And Gritz? Oh he joined the *cute little devil*, along with Binder of US&P, et al.

Bo said something else quite interesting: “The one I’m concerned about is Desireé because she’s like an

Okie who don’t know s— from Shinola.” Therefore, do NOT undersell Bo Gritz and stop overselling anything you get from George Green. And this is only the opinion of myself in a land of free speech in your own *Bill of Rights*.

These are examples of underlying things which may well save your lives. At one of the early conferences (Global Sciences) George Green came back reporting that someone there was selling “Tesla watches”. They would take the back off and place a sticker reading “Tesla” on the face of a Casio CHEAP \$10.00 watch and close it up and sell it for \$50.00. George says he said to the man: “That is really bad.” The man answered, “It’s all in the mind anyway.”

SO, I ASK YOU: *WHAT IS IT IN YOUR MIND?*

## SAME OLD NAMES AND SAME OLD FACES

I realize that you weary of hearing the same old things in this revolving world. What you want is to have everything you can dream of and also live on the ragged edge of criminal expectation. It is much like the old joke of the man getting married; he wanted a Saint, an angel, and yet he wanted that angel to turn into his private prostitute at 7:30 in the evening.

You are titillated by the zipper rasping but you refuse to look at what is truly behind the acts going on on the stage before your eyes. I am going to remind you ONE MORE TIME: ***THE WORLD PLAN 2000 ACCORDING TO THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION IS ALMOST FINISHED. DOES EVERYONE HEAR ME? ALMOST FINALIZED.***

You listen constantly to the news and even call in and place your opinions which flow in, say, an afternoon. Now, readers, are “*most*” citizens working in those hours of “opinion taking”, or sleeping, or watching reruns wherein the calls were made earlier that day? How can polls be accurate when you only search and find the selected groups to get what you want? And then, the numbers are altered to suit the projections. The whole programs fall apart when random call-ins are counted and, according to the audience that day, poll numbers are in opposition. STOP IT! YOU CANNOT TRUST ANYTHING YOU ARE BEING SHOWN ON THESE PROGRAMS WHICH HAVE THE SAME PANEL GUESTS DAY AFTER DAY SPOUTING OFF ON ANYTHING FROM SEX ETHICS TO LEGAL MANIPULATIONS. AND TAKE NOTE: THEY ARE 100% JEWISH IF THEY ARE ON THE “CALL BACK” CIRCUIT.

Things do get caught by accidental stumbling, like the Mossad agents in Switzerland. But, how many do NOT get caught? That’s right, LOTS. And, just let us consider the former head of the UN investigation team that precipitated this panic—the man was called a SPY and was AND IS, a SPY for guess who? That’s right!

The Zionist Protocolists KNOW that they must have things under better control by the end of summer or there will be a delay in “take-over” timing. You have

to have a WAR and it has to be in the Middle East, so, you have Iraq. The LIES pouring forth astound even myself in the very middle of your UN LEADER going and reporting back TRUTH.

And what of that zipper problem? Again, the same players are orchestrating the entire miserable and embarrassing (at least it should be) mess—again, through deceit, lies, half-truths, no truths, some truths, kinky grabbers, dirty “pool”, zipper madness, and legal escapades that so point out the TYPICAL way the judicial system works that you wouldn’t believe it if some of you had not EXPERIENCED IT. THOSE OPERATIONS IN WASHINGTON ARE ONLY DIFFERENT IN CONTENT THAN WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO MANY OF YOU FOR THE PAST DECADE. THERE IS NO “JUSTICE” IN THE “JUSTICE SYSTEM”—IT IS PURELY MANIPULATED ACCORDING TO THE WISHES OF OUTCOME.

I, further, am going to break some hearts here, but you are going to get NOWHERE SAVE JAIL AND THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS INPUT INTO THE DAVID MILLER ATTEMPTS TO TAME THE COURTS. ***THE COURTS ARE READY FOR YOU—READY, WILLING AND ABLE TO BRING YOU IN AND TAKE YOU OUT. ASK DR. RON CARLSON, WHOM WE ALL KNOW, IN HAWAII.*** Worse, when he was released from jail on “no charges” he found (was told) about the background check all the way back to the execution of Richard Snell in Arkansas and a letter he wrote asking compassion to Gov. Guy Tucker—newly acquired on exchange of [Tucker’s] freedom for lies on Clinton.

The courts are fully set now to handle, as a FELONY OFFENSE, anyone who comes in proclaiming COMMON LAW DEMANDS OF THE COURT. The system will NOW pick you off like fleas.

Is this “right”? Of course not, and some may slip through the system as too unworthy to quarrel about—but it is not going to work in THIS SYSTEM. Even if you “win” according to the outlines of Miller—YOU HAVE LOST. IF YOU GET ALL THE WAY TO THE SUPREME COURT—THE CASE IS SIMPLY ***SHELVED.***

If you are willing to go to jail for this “cause”, fine, for it must mean you are focused on change in THAT arena. But, for instance, to have my typist in jail is not acceptable. Ekkers, for instance, with [if] funds available for attorneys, have EXCEPTIONALLY GOOD (OUTSTANDING) CAUSES FOR CONFRONTATION OF EACH PRIOR ACTION—IN COURT AS IT NOW SITS.

I KNOW that you do not know what to do when it “goes wrong” and the law nails you, because we continually live through the, “Oh God, what do I do now?” Remember, readers, you must stand ready for any and all consequences of whatever you do, for you are up against Satan in his living form. He is the PRINCE OF CONFUSION, DECEIT, AND LIES. You of God are totally unprepared, even at your BEST, to handle that opponent on HIS OWN TURF.

In all the Lewinsky affair have you noticed that after an introduction or two, Ms. Goldberg has been absent the fray? I guess so, for she is the fox in the henhouse.

Why doesn’t Clinton or Reno fire Starr? Because Starr is the ONLY ONE STANDING BETWEEN THEIR OWN DEMISE AND THE HOUNDS OF HELL.

I don’t want to spend time on it and I want you people to get accustomed to getting backup information to test everything I say to you. THAT IS GOOD INTELLIGENT WISDOM.

I will take time, however, to share an article which was requested to be copied and circulated from

SPOTLIGHT from Feb. 16, 1998.

[QUOTING:]

PRIME MOVER FOUND IN LEWINSKY AFFAIR

[H: Oh indeed, you are going to find factions from the same intent playing their little “hands” on both sides of the table. Remember the goal is to gain control of the world—not check out and WD-40 Billy’s zipper.]

*The names of the perpetrators of Clinton’s scandal-driven downfall are included as fingers are pointed in the direction of the Israel lobby.*

by George Nicholas, Spotlight

A veteran political *spy* and *undercover agent* has **been identified** as the prime mover behind the latest White House scandals, a *Spotlight* investigation has found.

Lucianne Goldberg, 62, a self-styled literary agent with what one acquaintance called “bone-deep” ethnic and emotional ties to Israel reportedly provided the technical equipment, the encouragement and the expectation of “six-figure” payoffs that set in motion a series of secret tape recordings of former White House intern Monica Lewinsky’s phone chats with a trusted friend.

Those tapes, in which Lewinsky describes a sleazy sexual liaison with President Bill Clinton, and then complains of being pressured to lie about the affair under oath, form the core evidence in the sensational criminal case being pursued against Clinton and some of his closest cronies by Independent Counsel Kenneth Starr.

Mrs. Goldberg once worked for Murray Chotiner, the shadowy Nixon-era White House intelligence operative known for his links to the **MOSSAD**, Israel’s secret service.

The finding that Mrs. Goldberg, who reportedly told friends she “masterminded” the latest Clinton scandals, has an unsavory background as an undercover agent in the service of a Zionist network linking the Nixon White House to the Mossad is a “startling discovery”, intelligence sources say.

In the consensus of most expert observers, it raises new issues about the role played in the affair by the Israel lobby, the most powerful and ruthless alien interest pressure group in Washington.

Among them there are urgent questions about the actions of the hardline Israeli loyalists in the White House who have become disaffected over the president’s *feud with the government of Israeli Prime Minister Binyamin Netanyahu*.

During his first administration, Clinton handed more key national security posts to **known dual loyalists than any of his predecessors**. John Deutch became director of Central Intelligence [right out of Mossad]; Samuel Berger took over the White House National Security Council [right out of Mossad]; Martin Indyk—whose U.S. citizenship was then only a *few days old*—was made director of Middle Eastern affairs [right out of Mossad]; Dan Kurtzer took over a similar post at Madeleine Albright’s State Department.

The policies sponsored by these officials—often rigged to serve the minstate’s interests above our own—demoralized the Washington intelligence establishment and exposed it to public disgrace. They also led to setbacks and conflicts all over the map, turning the administration’s handling of foreign affairs into a “sorry mess”, says Jimmie Thayer, a retired foreign service

analyst who is writing a book about Clinton era diplomacy.

“If only as a successful politician, Clinton wants to break loose from this alien-directed, accident-prone praetorian guard in Washington,” explained Thayer. “He wants to be his own master, especially since the main advantage he hoped to gain from his submissive courtship of the Israel lobby—favorable treatment by the mainstream media—proved to be an illusion.”

In the consensus of Washington intelligence sources and diplomatic observers, the real question now is not whether Clinton can overcome his follies; the real issue may turn out to be whether or not this president with his buoyant political will—or, for that matter, any American president—can survive a knock-down drag-out fight with Zionism, its undercover operatives and its attack-ready Washington lobby.

[END OF QUOTING]

So, people ask, why doesn’t Clinton clean his own house? Can you possibly imagine what would happen in Washington if he fired Albright, Cohen, etc., etc., etc.? (?????) Well, you who have received the brunt of a backwash like that would make, on a scale of 1 to 10 (and yours being a case for perhaps 2) CAN, and it is insane.

This is a silly thing with stupid cause but it was the opportunity to blow out the Presidency and “they” took it. The resignation of a President IN THE U.S. at THIS TIME would be without precedent for total disaster, no matter what his “screw-around” status might be. Clinton’s very survival rests in the hands of YOU-THE-PEOPLE and one tiny screw-up on either part will dump the U.S. into total downfall and disaster. Moral ethics may well enter into your calculations for the NEXT PRESIDENT, but you better hang on for dear life to what you HAVE TODAY for this is THE PRESIDENT WHO CAN TAKE YOU, AT THE LEAST, TO YEAR 2000, AND BOTCH THE TAKE-OVER AND WAR PLANS—*IF YOU-THE-PEOPLE KEEP YOUR HEADS AND SENSES ABOUT YOU, IGNORE BUT WATCH, THE MEDIA, AND CHECK OUT THE GUESTS ON THESE SHOW-AND-TELL NEWS PROGRAMS!*

When you check out the news networks what do you find: Ted Turner, who is now controlled by Hanoi Jane, and MSNBC which is controlled by Time-Warner! **WAKE UP, AMERICA, FOR YOU ARE WITNESSING YOUR OWN DOOM.** 

SALE

on

New Gaia Products

FOR A LIMITED TIME

Sale Ends March 15th

|         |               | Regularly |
|---------|---------------|-----------|
| !!NOW!! |               |           |
| \$9.00  | MEGA VITAMINS | \$11.00   |
| \$13.95 | ALOE PLUS 77  | \$16.95   |
| \$18.00 | 4 IN 1        | \$22.00   |
| \$18.00 | NONI          | \$22.00   |

New Gaia Products

P.O. BOX 27710

LAS VEGAS, NV 89126

For credit card orders or a free catalog, call:

1 (800) NEW-GAIA

## Banking Gangsters

# Very Old Reasons Why Arabs Can't Trust U.S.

2/28/98 #1 HATONN

OLD NEW STUFF

For our Arab oil friends I ask that the information on the early dealings with the Arab nations, offered several years ago, first by Lindsey Williams on such as Chase Manhattan Bank, be RUN FOR THEIR DIRECT INFORMATION. [See pages 62-67, directly following this writing.]

Next, I want to offer this bit of material for all of you who invest, expect to win something financially, do business with these big banks (actually NO CHOICE ABOUT THAT) and never seem to see handwriting scratched like nasty graffiti everywhere.

[QUOTING:]

HIGH STAKES DERIVATIVES

**Chase Manhattan leads the DERIVATIVE SPECULATION BUBBLE with \$62 in derivatives for every dollar in equity capital. Chase alone has a derivative exposure equal to the U.S. annual gross domestic product. A Bank for International Settlements survey shows 79 financial institutions with a collective \$82.6 TRILLION in derivatives, banking's highest RISK VENTURE.** [END OF QUOTING]

HOW MANY TIMES DO YOU HAVE TO BE RAPED, PILLAGED AND PLUNDERED BEFORE YOU GET THE POINT, WORLD. IT IS NO LONGER SAUDI ARABIA, THE U.S.A., OR... IT IS YOU AND IT IS NOW! MAY GOD HELP YOU ALL.

In *Spotlight*, March 2, 1998, pg.3, is an *Editorial* that I feel is so excellent that I would like to share it with you in this time of total insanity. Then I would like to share a Front Page story on the Arabs. And thirdly, I would like you to note a "commentary" on page 3 of that issue of *Spotlight* but I don't have time to reprint it here. My focus is on the Author of that article, Michael Collins Piper, author of *FINAL JUDGMENT*, available through Liberty Library, 300 Independence Ave., SE, Washington, D.C. 20003.

I believe that Michael has done some of the best work in researching some of the most chaotic topics of your day and in this *commentary* has proven himself again at the top of my list. We will see if we can squeeze it in somewhere this week for you who can't get *SPOTLIGHT*.

[QUOTING, EDITORIAL, *SPOTLIGHT*, March 2, 1998, pg. 3:]

INSANITY AS FOREIGN POLICY

As the *SPOTLIGHT*—alone among every other newspaper in the United States of America—has said from its first issue in 1975, and as its publisher, Liberty Lobby, has said for almost 43 years, this country's foreign policy is fundamentally disastrous.

The one and only correct foreign policy for the U.S. is nonintervention in the affairs of other nations. This policy was first laid down by George Washington. It was sane, sensible and correct then and is even more so now.

America's interventions into other nations' wars have brought us nothing of value and, contrarily, almost all of the troubles—foreign and domestic—that we now have.

Interventionism—internationalism—is totally flawed and unworkable. In the end it has to result in America's absorption into a world government: a turbulent morass of calamity, chaos, violence and tyranny with American sovereignty a fondly remembered dream in the minds of a few still able to think rationally.

It means the end of the *Constitution*, American law, American standards and values and the end of the American language. The full results of internationalism are so horrid to contemplate that most Americans prefer to look the other way.

At this writing, we stand on the verge of being commanded into another aggressive war, a war against Iraq which has **absolutely nothing** to recommend it insofar as our national interests are concerned.

This war is totally the product of the demands of the leaders of a foreign nation and American traitors—Zionists and Zionist-kissers—who put the imagined interests of a foreign nation above ours.

In many editorials we have warned about the irresponsible stupidity of fighting other nations' wars—wars in which we have no legitimate interest whatsoever.

Strangely and sadly, NO OTHER PUBLICATION in the entire expanse of America has joined with us. Amazing, eh? True: Everyone is out of step but us.

**[H: No, this is NOT TRUE, there are many papers just like THIS one, CONTACT, that has taken all the same blows as has Spotlight while every effort conjured has been thrown against us to get us dead. We honor and support Spotlight but we can't just let the accusation of "no other..." stand without objection for we can name 10 to 12 other publications doing the very best they can, although I think they might well be considered newsletters or magazines. We**

also have regular journals but we are not, in this paper, a magazine or pamphlet. We have sometimes as many as 90 pages in our weekly publication and in our home state we are considered a fully-fledged (tax-wise and that must mean something) newspaper. We are not tax-free or non-profit—although we have NEVER made it to the ranks of even so much as "paying our way". We had to decide whether to have a paper with TRUTH or a rag with nothing of value. We CHOSE TRUTH.

The facts are that *SPOTLIGHT* refused to run any advertisement for *CONTACT* as being too radical and "far out". This was when George Green was still here and we had such *INSIDE INFORMATION* as to boggle minds. YOU can't have it both ways. Our people have been shot at, blasted by helicopter lasers, the property seized, brought into court in a dozen different matters—and from some who claimed to be the highest level of "Christians". One nice Christian leader said the Churches would drive us out of town for considering that we were also "Christ-ians". They left nice messages on machines calling my writer a "slimy puke" and another few who said "be concerned every time you turn on your car ignition—and say goodbye."

Our Editor has been around the block a few times and has had top-level research jobs in MAJOR places along with holding several doctorate degrees in physics, engineering and science.

We, like *Spotlight* which we have supported from upstart with both advertising and funds (we don't make a big deal of it), will hang in there until all we hounds are hanged OR we develop incentive of people to wake up and DO SOMETHING. And yes, we do know the way and have the way—IF SUCH AS *SPOTLIGHT* would bother to listen. All of us out here in the hinterlands beyond the beltway are struggling every hour of every day to do something to thwart the takeover plans of the New World Israeli Zionist Order. We would welcome a bit of help. However, we have learned very well to NOT EXPECT IT so, if not us—WHO?]

No politician, no leader of any sort has had the guts to say what is right for America. Believe it or not, the Establishment is locked securely within iron chains of Zionist command. No one dares to say the obvious—the truth.

Of course, the limp, corrupt and lying "news media"—including every great daily paper in America—has gone along totally with the SCREAMS for American aggression, American

genocide—for the sole purpose of backing up the **aggressive designs of the gangster leaders of ISRAEL.**

The “religious” spokesmen, such as Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Billy Graham *ad nauseam* are perhaps the worst of the bunch. Their tongues are so sore from licking the boots of their Israeli masters they can hardly even explain that they hope that American intervention against Iraq will result in the BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON AND THE MASSACRE OF MILLIONS.

These lunatics seriously believe that such a horror is foredoomed by their interpretation of an obscure passage in the *Bible*. People like this deserve a straitjacket in a padded cell, not an audience of impressionable American Christians.

In this morass of deceit, corruption and evil we are glad to welcome the opposition of the leaders of Saudi Arabia and Egypt to Israel-Clinton war plans. In spite of the bribes and lavish wooing by Missy Halfbright and her distinguished superior, “Zipper” Clinton, they are united in saying, “Get out of the Mideast and leave it to we who live here.”

Our intervention and aggression against Iraq is not merely a repudiation of everything America stands for and a continued violation of sanity in foreign relations, it can only wreak evil for this country.

We covered this aspect in our editorial on page 17 on February 9, and urge you to read it over again. It further explains INSANITY AS FOREIGN POLICY.

### **ARAB WORLD UNITES AGAINST U.S.**

by Martin Mann

*NATIONAL INTEGRITY WILTING. Once upon a time, America was the only country the Arabs trusted. Then our government lost its integrity.*

The Arabs did not trust the Germans who were unknown newcomers. Neither did they trust the British who were too well known. The only outsiders they trusted were, believe it or not, Americans. **[H: This may well be questioned, but this is Mr. Mann’s article, not mine.]**

“I had never fully realized the extent of the prestige and popularity we Yanks enjoyed among the Moslems. They freely gave us information and help—we were the only people who never had to resort to bribery to get the Arabs to do something special for us.”

Those are excerpts from the memoirs of Kenneth Pendar, a Massachusetts-born intelligence officer who served as a U.S. secret agent during World War II in various Arab countries from early 1941 through the late summer of 1943.

“The Arabs also admired our apparently boundless power but did not fear it, because even the most unlettered among them somehow knew that Americans were kindly people, who would never join the long list of their oppressors and exploiters... This sense of power and admiration clung like an invisible halo even to the lowly control officers such as myself,” Pendar wrote.

More than half a century after the young intelligence officer recorded these gratifying observations, the vast Islamic world’s proven reserves of goodwill, trust and admiration for America have been squandered by a succession of abjectly pro-Israel administrations.

The extent to which the U.S. has forfeited the

respect and support of both leaders and ordinary people from Lebanon all the way to the oil-rich, geostrategically vital Gulf, has been strikingly brought home in recent days, when just about every Arab opinion-maker and publication denounced the Clinton administration’s military preparations. **[H: Bet your controlled media didn’t tell you all THIS, did they? And no, I am not an “American”, I am a Universal citizen in authority over quite a few more cosmic attitudes and endeavors. I am, however, an equal opportunity employer but the pay is not much—just FREEDOM, HONOR, INTEGRITY AND CITIZENSHIP IN A RATHER UNIQUE GEOGRAPHICAL LOCATION.]**

In legal terms “The use of force against Iraq amounts to brutal, unequivocal aggression... Clinton has no international authority, let alone a UN mandate, for such an attack,” proclaimed Dr. Hassan Naafa, a respected Egyptian legal analyst and commentator.

“A strike against Iraq will be a rehearsal for one against Iran,” warned *Rose el-Youssef*, the important Gulf daily, in a conclusion that was widely shared by Islamic policy analysts.

### **CALL FOR UNITY**

In an unprecedented call for Islamic unity, a number of editorials urged that Arab nations abandon ancient regional rivalries and join forces with Iran against U.S. military intervention.

“Iran must warn the U.S. that Iraq will not be alone if it is forced to fight... If the Arabs and Iran act together, some sense may enter the head of the U.S. president,” urged *Al-Shaab*, another major Gulf publication.

A peaceful settlement of the Iraqi crisis is the “only way to prevent the Middle East from sinking into chaos”, asserted *Al-Ahram*, Egypt’s moderate old-line daily, regarded as the largest and most influential publication in the Arab world.

There is no truth in the U.S. claim that Iraq must be bombed in order to “diminish its capability to threaten its neighbors”, *Al-Ahram* noted. In reality, “every Arab state with the dubious exception of Kuwait” opposes such an attack. **[H: Note that Kuwait is totally controlled by Israel/Bush/Britain. By the way, these nasties have to bomb one of you nice Arab States to get Armageddon going for the Zionist-Israel. It is known that neither Arabs nor ALLAH will allow such abuse and lop-sided victory again and again for these ANTICHRIST gods of the oil business.]**

Arabs will oppose any such military intervention even if the UN Security Council comes around to endorsing it, cautioned *Al-Ahram*, because the loss of U.S. leadership and moral authority has also undermined the world forum’s influence in the Islamic world.

The U.S. has “hijacked” the UN Security Council and strong-armed it into an Israeli-inspired strategy of all-out war against ISLAM, the influential newspaper told its millions of readers. (*Al-Ahram* is published in English and French editions as well as Arabic.)

“As for Iraq, the UN is now attempting to induce the international community to legitimize Iraq’s destruction by the U.S. As for Israel, the UN aims to ensure that all is still and quiet as Palestine is destroyed. Both rivers flow to one sea: Israeli hegemony in the region,” concluded *Al-Ahram* on the 17th of February. **[H: Right on, and as always there is a distancing of what**

**APPEARS between the U.S. Administration and Israel’s Mr. Yahoo, et al. This is so typical that when it happens you KNOW a biggie is about to drop on you. And worse, this time when the Yahoos came calling, even the Jewish community denied him their sheckles—but he went to Evangelist leader Jerry Falwell and got not only a commitment for long-term alliance but immediate and BIG financial backing.]**

### **ISRAEL INDICTED**

Dismissing another attempted U.S. justification for bombing Iraq—the claim that Saddam Hussein is in violation of some UN resolutions—the newspaper *Al-Mussawar* pointed out that “Israel has not only ignored UN resolutions, but it has also refused to implement agreements signed on the White House lawn in the presence of the U.S. president.

“But Israel is America’s darling,” *Al-Mussawar* asserted. “and the Arabs are expected to prostrate themselves and thank the U.S. for the presence of ‘**POOR LITTLE ISRAEL**’ WHICH POSSESSES ONLY 300 NUCLEAR WARHEADS, ARSENALS OF CHEMICAL WEAPONS, THE LATEST WARPLANES, THE HEAVIEST BATTLE TANKS AND THE LONGEST-RANGE GUNS.”

[END OF QUOTING]

I don’t think I could add much to this information, except perhaps to tell you that Israel won’t have that many weapons IF THEY CAN GET YOU TO START A WAR—FOR THE PLAN IS TO DUMP THOSE WEAPONS “OF MASS DESTRUCTION” ALL OVER THE GLOBE, BEGINNING WITH WIPING OUT THE MIDDLE EAST AND ARAB WORLD AND THEN MOVING ON TO OTHER FISH IN BIGGER KETTLES.

Dharma, I believe Mr. Piper’s “commentary” is so important as to take the time to repeat it here for our readers, and hopefully for those friends we have out there in Arab-land and in the GLOBAL COMMUNITY. And yes, what you must do, all of you, is join within a GLOBAL COMMUNITY and never mind the United Nations of the Israel-U.S.-Britain (with colonies) coalition. For goodness sakes, PLEASE, put it OUTSIDE the United States and off of Rockefeller’s land and never mind collecting “dues”, which bind you more deeply, from the United States and allies. You DO NOT have to have a WAR to gain peace and prosperity—you need a Godly community based on RIGHT VALUES AND MORALITY.

[QUOTING:]

### **JFK, CLINTON PARALLELS IN MIDDLE EAST**

*Some interesting questions are being raised about the “how” and “why” of the behind-the-scenes forces that are pressuring President Bill Clinton to take action against Saddam Hussein. COMMENTARY, By Michael Collins Piper for SPOTLIGHT, Mar. 2, 1998, pg. 3:*

Once upon a time there was a popular young American president who was bound and determined to prevent a scrappy Middle East state from developing weapons of mass destruction.

The American president reportedly had an eye for the ladies (despite his marriage to a high-

profile First Lady who publicly remained loyal to her husband). The young president became engaged in a high-stakes, behind-the-scenes game of diplomacy and power politics to achieve his goal of preventing a nuclear buildup in the Middle East.

However, the American president's Middle East counterpart remained intransigent and refused to buckle under. The leader of the Middle East state was determined to make his nation a nuclear power—the American president be damned.

So far the story sounds awfully familiar and quite timely. Is it Bill Clinton and Saddam Hussein we're talking about? No, we're talking about John F. Kennedy and Israeli Prime Minister David Ben Gurion.

We know how the saga of John F. Kennedy came to a close. He was shot and killed in Dallas and, upon his death, his successor, Lyndon B. Johnson, turned a blind eye and allowed Israel's controversial nuclear weapons development program to move forward not only unimpeded but covertly assisted by pro-Israel elements in the American CIA.

Although it is an "open secret" that Israel has developed a massive nuclear arsenal—in contravention of John F. Kennedy's wishes—Israel has never signed the Nuclear Nonproliferation Treaty and continually refuses to do so. Israel officially denies that it has nuclear weapons and therefore, so Israel's partisans say, Israel has no reason to sign such a declaration.

In the meantime, however, Iraq—under Saddam Hussein—has signed the treaty and yet, as a consequence of Israeli pressure, there is an ongoing campaign by pro-Israel partisans who dominate policy-making in the Bill Clinton administration to force Saddam to open up his own weapons arsenal to United Nations inspection. If Saddam refuses to abide by the demands, it is threatened, Saddam and the people of Iraq will be subjected to a massive military assault.

[H: It must be inserted here that NOW there

is supposedly an ONGOING CIA mission (READ MOSSAD) to get Saddam himself. This is not the first time and the other time this was so botched as to catch U.S. shooting down U.S. planes. These pigs from these "intelligence" quarters even blow up our own things to make it appear as if they have been damaged. It has happened over and over and over again—from ships to gassings, even to a so-called HOLOCAUST which did NOT happen as it has been projected through the next half a century.]

### INCREDIBLE SITUATION

What makes the situation all the more incredibly ironic is that the so-called "ABC Gang" in the Clinton administration—Albright, Berger and Cohen—all have *ethnic and emotional attachments to Israel and, as a consequence, have no regard for the desires and interests of the Christian and Moslem people of both Iraq and the U.S.*

(Incidentally, what few Americans know—with the exception of *SPOTLIGHT* readers—[H: CONFOUND IT, WRONG AGAIN!] is that Iraq has one of the highest percentages of Christians among its diverse peoples. [H: And these might well be considered "CHRIST-ians" and not the diverted, false "Christians" as that has come to be for almost all of the "Christian" religions since before the Crusades and man-made Inquisitions of Satan. The most of the alien-false Christians reside in the United States of America now under control of the Antichrist calling themselves "Christians" and "Judeans". How do I know? I KNOW CHRIST.] Some of the oldest Christian churches in the world exist in Iraq today, although at least one of the most prominent ones was bombed to rubble by American planes during the last Persian Gulf War. This fact was reported exclusively by the *Spotlight's* editor, Andrew Arnold, following his fact-finding mission to Iraq in the wake of the Gulf War.)

[H: Oh my goodness, here comes another reminder. The flag of Israel bears a blue star of David and two blue stripes. I again remind you that the stripes represent the Euphrates River and the Tigris River—with full public notice that all lands between the two will be the property of ISRAEL. This represents the BLUE TURBAN of the Antichrist of Nostradamus, good friends!

In addition, the aliens from "out there" "somewhere" came in Christ-ness to your place in that area of Iraq once known as (SUMAR) Sumaria—among other places not relevant at this writing, but, we'll get there if you stay tuned-in. And NO, I don't care who has told you something else.]

### SCARY SCENARIO

One can only imagine the reaction among the adherents of Israel in America if President Clinton's three top foreign policy advisors [H: read: RULERS, HANDLERS,

CONTROLLERS.] were Americans of Arab descent. There would be cries of "conflict of interest" from the major media and demands for a "balance" in foreign policy making. But President Clinton's top advisors are NOT Arab-Americans.

If Saddam Hussein must be forced to open up his arsenal for inspection, should not the same thing be required of Israel, so as to ensure that Israel will never use its nuclear weapons against some enemy—real or perceived? Is that question illogical or does it simply run contrary to what is "politically correct" to say and think in America today? Should we not also be concerned about Israel's potential use of weapons of mass destruction?

Is the ongoing "sex and perjury" scandal that the media has been hanging over the head of President Clinton actually a high-level operation designed to force the president's hand on behalf of Israel—and against Saddam? [H: YES INDEED.]

Frank Gaffney, director of the Center for Security Policy in Washington, has suggested that "it would seem, at a minimum, that the president has been in a compromised position, one that was susceptible to exploitation by a foreign intelligence service."

It is known, for example, that President Clinton has been accused by many of Israel's hard-line "right-wing" forces of having "turned his back on Israel" and that these accusations were erupting just prior to the media frenzy that accompanied the revelations of the president's relationship with White House intern Monica Lewinsky. [H: It is now said that Billy Zipper has said he had ONLY a kissing relationship with Ms. Lewinscat. Kissing what? And is Hillarious so "trusting" of her Zipper Billy that she just "stands by her man"? No, if Billy goes, so goes Hillary—out of power and onto the scrap heap right alongside the dude with the zipper problem of long standing, no pun intended.]

With this in mind, is it just a coincidence that the *New York Times*—the staunchest and most strident media voice promoting Israel's interests in America—is the one newspaper that most often has been linked to anti-Clinton "leaks" in the so-called "monica-gate" scandal that threatens to bring down Bill Clinton?

Is it likewise a coincidence that *Newsweek* (joined by its sister publication, the *Washington Post*)—both published by the pro-Israel Meyer-Graham empire, which has long been close to the CIA and its allies in the Mossad—has also been marshaling the media assault upon Clinton?

If President Clinton fails to abide by Israel's demands that Saddam be destroyed, will a "smoking gun" emerge in the scandal that will, once and for all, bring down Bill Clinton? [H: Well, it appears to me that about the only claim of LIFE Billy has is his refusal to sign that order to war in this matter. Suiciding of this President might be even worse for these bastard pillagers than killing off Saddam—at this time—but they will very well probably try it for it has worked for the Clintons—why not the enemies of Clinton? Old Vince Foster probably didn't really want his brains blown out either!]

These are just a few questions, among many others, that might be pondered as an American president once again finds himself trying to thwart a Middle East state from developing—and perhaps using—*weapons of mass destruction*. [H: The brainwash term set for your constant mental engraving.]



**ORDER**  
**THE PAPER THAT**

- GIVES YOU "THE OTHER SIDE OF THE NEWS"
- REPORTS ON EVENTS WHICH ARE VITAL TO YOUR WELFARE

**MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND WHO IS BEING HONEST WITH YOU—**  
**THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA OR THE SPOTLIGHT**  
(YOUR WEEKLY NEWSPAPER FROM WASHINGTON SINCE 1975)

**—TO SUBSCRIBE—**

☎ call 1 (800) 522-6292 toll free. ☎

[END OF QUOTING]

Please don't go away, readers, for when we next write we will take up the *PROTOCOLS*—yet again.

Many write and ask, "Why didn't you tell us all this information sooner?" WE DID and Nilus offered the *Protocols* in 1905 after they had already been around for a VERY LONG TIME.

These topics from the *INTERNATIONAL JEW* were PUBLISHED in a public Newspaper by HENRY FORD in the early 1920s. WHERE HAVE YOU BEEN?

The next *Protocols* topic we shall speak about is on the Jewish Plan to split society by "Ideas". If you don't think these are dangerously timely—then go back to sleep but please don't call on

GOD to save your assets when the final shackle is put onto you.

And people: any BLOOD that runs in the desert of Iraq IS ON YOUR HEAD—*know it!* And what does this mean? It means that if you shed blood on that place—it shall be shed BY YOU IN YOUR PLACE! IT IS CALLED UNIVERSAL LAW OF CAUSE AND EFFECT. Adonai. 

# Now You See It, Now You Don't: How The *Banksters* Control Your Life

This article is being reprinted per Commander Hatonn's request on page 59.

*Editor's note: The following is a discussion that Commander Hatonn first presented in late 1989. It makes use of a remarkable lecture taped in April of 1988 by expert banker Jonathan May from his Midwestern jail cell. May landed in jail after really irritating the elite "banksters"—banking gangsters—he used to serve. May knew quite a lot about how banks work and had formed an honest bank outside the Elite's Federal Reserve club by utilizing the combined assets of a group of local Midwestern farmers. This narrative amounts to an insider's eye-opening tour through the everyday machinery of international financial maneuvers by these "grey men" to achieve total control of the world and its resources. This originally appeared as Appendix I in Journal #3: Space-Gate, The Veil Removed and as Chapter 2 in Journal #4: Spiral To Economic Disaster. Since now a few more years have gone by and the economies of the major nations more obviously hang by just a fingernail from total collapse, held up mostly by the "helium balloons" of International Monetary Fund manipulations, it seems appropriate to reprint this refresher course in banking that one is not likely to come across in any university's Economics 101.*

**8/89 HATONN**

## THE "GREY MEN" TAPE

This is an edited transcription of a lecture

You can order back issues of  
*CONTACT*  
See Back Page  
for ordering information  
or call  
1-800-800-5565

taped April 23, 1988. The information is valid and, if anything, more easily recognized today.

I will be utilizing this information again when I speak of economics, but for now, I will modify from the audio tape to save time and repetition.

[QUOTING/Paraphrasing:]

## THE INTERNATIONALISTS

Let us call the group which has elaborate, and successful, plans to rule your nation and your world, the Internationalists. When I refer to the Internationalists I am referring to a very elite group of about twelve to thirteen "families". These "families" hold your "purse strings"—the zipper and lock, to all the bags of money in your world. Sound impossible? Nay, it is not only possible, it is extremely easy to visualize after I have explained it to you.

As I move along, I will give you some names and places whereby you can check it out on an individual basis. I wish never to place any human at risk, however, so in all instances I will only refer to those already having come forth with "public" statements or information.

I will also have to explain a few terms used to have any sense of continuity. Therefore, as we move along, forgive me of any digression in attempt to give definition, i.e., "fractional banking".

First, you must fully come into understanding that there truly ARE the elite few, with plans well foundationed and functioning, who control both the world financial markets and ultimately will control all peoples of the world. Do not err in your thoughts by thinking I am speaking of "someone else in the world", I speak more for the United States of America than I do of the remainder of your world.

## THE MAIN PLAYERS

As I pull portions of the puzzle together for this document I shall again be referring to such groups as The Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Bilderbergers.

Forgive me if I am repetitious. I may need to be repetitious in order to fit the pieces in proper perspective.

You must know that there are certain families (literally) that control the hard currency. The countries wherein these families abide are known as hard currency countries. These thirteen families have control of the policy making and the decision making of the central banks of those countries. They are owners, these families, of the majority of the stock of the regional banks of the Federal Reserve System. "Federal Reserve" would indicate to the more uninformed, that this is a Federal Governmental Branch. This is untrue, the Federal Reserve System is NOT a branch of your federal government. Just as these families control the regional banks of the Federal Reserve System, they also control the currencies that are not allowed to fluctuate. Note here that the American dollar is the standard against which all other currency is measured. All other nations are affected according to the changing values of the dollar. Not only do these families control the currencies, but they likewise control the banks. This, friends, is in all the leading nations of your world.

## FRACTIONAL RESERVE BANKING

For ease of understanding, let us just consider the industrialized nations at this point. I will also need to explain fractional banking to you, because without understanding the lending system you cannot get the picture properly. All of the banks under control of these families practice fractional banking—and beyond—(sometimes there is no hard money present at all). But, let us explain by example on a personal level.

This is actually referred to as fractional "reserve" banking. Lenders are allowed to loan a maximum of up to 20 to one. This is perfectly legal, practiced by every lending institution in America and elsewhere.

Example: Mr. A goes to his friendly banker, Mr. B, and deposits one thousand dollars (\$1,000) into Mr. B's bank. Mr. B's bank is a Savings and Loan so Mr. A puts the \$1,000 into his own savings account. The Savings and Loan is required by your laws, to keep only 5% in reserve. They are allowed to loan out 95% of the money invested or 95% of that which is placed into savings accounts. This means of \$1,000 there is \$950 which is available to be loaned out. In turn the Savings and Loan takes the \$950 and loans it to Mr. C to do some home repairs, let us say. This gentleman takes his borrowed \$950 and goes to the local hardware/lumber company and purchases supplies, lumber, nails, etc.

The lumber company carries on regular banking and therefore, he goes to his bank with the \$950 for deposit, to Bank D. Bank D is now required to keep 5% but can loan out 95% which

would be \$902.50. Bank D now loans that to Mr. X who in turn filters it back into the economy, let us suppose, through the grocery store and other business stores. He spends it and now we are going to have that money end up in the Bank Z. Bank Z is required to keep 5%. That means that Bank Z can loan out \$857.37. It is again loaned and filtered back into the economy. This is continued right down to zero. With your \$1,000 deposit those bankers using fractional reserve banking are now allowed to loan out \$20,229.60. This is practiced by EVERY lending institution in America and elsewhere. The amounts above do not include “interest” on the money borrowed, only the principal amount.

You must now keep it in mind that this results in an increase in the money supply through the Federal Reserve System. Your “big boys” simply turn up the speed of your money presses and run them a little faster and faster in order to pump more into the economy just to boost up the fractional reserve banking. Let me remind you to keep in mind that the thirteen families control all of the hard currencies of the world and are allowed to practice this fractional reserve banking—this will be important as we move along.

### GLOBAL CREDITORS UNILATERAL PLAN

We will now talk about something referred to, on your planet, as “System 2000”, which is a Global Creditors Unilateral plan. This plan went into effect somewhere about the early 1970’s. At that time a Pentagon official and several other officials visited Nigeria. They went to the Prime Minister and they paid him fifty million dollars (\$50 million) to raise the price of his oil to more than double. Nigerian oil is “light crude” of quality such as it is almost pure enough to burn immediately, without distillation, in automobiles. This type of oil sets the price of oil for the entire world. The \$50 million was cash across the board with no repayment requirements if Nigeria would double the price of light crude.

We will refer to this as light oil. There are only two locations in the world that have this light oil and, of course, it is the most valuable oil in your world. Therefore, it is the standard against which all other oil in the world is measured. So, whoever controlled the price of the light oil at that time controlled the price of all of the oil in the world.

### ENTER THE ARABS

At this point, let us bring the Arabs into this scenario. This will also bring in the Trilateral Commission—that also includes Mr. Bush. It was now time to bring pressure and persuasion to OPEC. What most of you Americans do not remember is that the United States of America IS A MEMBER OF OPEC. It is kept most low profile.

At that time a “deal was cut” with the Middle Eastern Oil Producers and this is how it went: all buyers were prepared to pay significantly higher prices for the oil—PROVIDED—all Middle Eastern nations supported the United States of America, BY INVESTING THE REVENUES INTO THE BIG BANKS IN AMERICA.

To make this picture clear, you must remember that the Arabs, who are wealthy sheiks today, had been wandering around on camel-back in a very

big desert. They were nomads and they were certainly most unsophisticated in business affairs. Years earlier when the international bankers found out there was oil in their countries, they went forth and persuaded the Arabs to allow them to produce the oil by financing the oil fields, drilling, rigging—all supplies including expertise.

After the bankers financed the oil fields they then charged the Arabs usury fees for building the oil supply systems—along with refineries. The usury was quickly repaid because the Arabs became very rich, very quickly. (Way back then you were only paying about 30 cents per gallon in your gasoline stations.) Let us now take it further: you go to Nigeria and pay them to double the price of light crude, unbeknownst to the Arabs. Those ones who had become wealthy overnight and didn’t know zero about business, much less international finance, the camel nomads, you call them together and say, “We will take the price of crude just as high as you want it to go—IF—you will deposit an established portion of the funds that you get from this NEW PROFIT RISE IN 30-YEAR TIME CERTIFICATES IN CERTAIN MAJOR U.S. BANKS.

Perhaps you ones can now understand the problems you experienced in your early 1970’s. Remember the gas lines and the prices of oil skyrocketing? It was because the international bankers, who hold the purses of the world, knew that the increase in the price of oil that was going to the Arabs would come rushing right back to their bank in 30-year time certificates of deposit.

Turn now to the 30-year time deposits and let us examine the banker’s plans. Back in the late 70’s and early 80’s Sheik Ymani and his bunch had no idea that there was a connection between those banks, or that they were the same people who had the controlling interest of the major oil companies. Do you see what has been woven here? After all, how could the camel-riding nomads realize the international bankers were “having them” hook, line and up to the fishing pole? How could they possibly know that what was happening through these oil companies, was that the monies were being cycled right back into the selected, no exceptions, banking system? They couldn’t and they didn’t!

### ROCKEFELLER JOINT STOCK TRUST

Going a long ways back now, in the 1870’s the Rockefellers set up something called a Joint Stock Trust. Here I will add, this was just a brief period of time before the American Government declared these trusts illegal. BUT, YOU SEE, THESE ONES COULD FUNCTION FOREVER UNDER WHAT YOU CALL A “GRANDFATHER” CLAUSE. THAT, BROTHERS, IS THE ULTIMATE CONTROLLING FACTOR IN AMERICA OF THE PRIME BANKS AND THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD. That “trust” is in the control of the Rockefeller Foundation, and in turn controls the Federal Reserve Bank and is the method whereby the Internationalists are able to gain control of the currency of the U.S.A.

Does it begin to become reasonable that those New York banks are showing all-time record earnings? Yet, all around the rest of your country of the U.S., banks and Savings and Loans are going broke and failing. THAT, FRIENDS, MEANS YOU ARE BEING MANIPULATED RIGHT ALONG WITH THE ARABS AND

EQUALLY AS BLINDLY—WITH NO RECOURSE.

### THE DEAL

Let us come back now, and speak of the deal which “was cut” (your ones in power love that term) with the Saudi Arabians and ones of the Middle East. These ones were required to put their money into the prime banks; keep in mind that they did not know that the prime banks were able to lend in amounts of twenty to one. (20 to 1 was quite a while ago, it is higher at present). All they were receiving was the interest on the money they had deposited. Worse for them, in some of these countries it is unacceptable to receive interest for religious reasons so they might wait thirty years to get any money from their certificates of deposit. In other words, they did not know that this fractional type of banking could be done, but through this, the bankers of the world were able to gain control of the money of the Arab world, and in turn, the Arab world only received back part of the interest from the money that they placed into the International Banking System—UNDER THESE 30-YEAR TIME DEPOSIT CERTIFICATES.

### ENTER THIRD WORLD NATIONS

Through the money gained from the Arabs through the manipulation of the price of oil, and taking the price of gasoline from, let us say, 30 cents a gallon to \$1.25 a gallon—there is a lot of money being made. **Now, with that money returning into the international banks at 20 to 1, I think you can see the staggering profits. Let us face facts, friends: that money originally came from YOU.** Because the bankers had locked in the deposits they were then, in turn, able to make loans to Third-World nations.

Think back fifteen or twenty years ago when the International Bankers started investing in Third World country loans. Look very closely at the countries which are going bankrupt (completely broke) today. It was fully intended that those countries go broke and I will explain that in a little bit.

You might wonder how I know so much. Well, I have the best computer system in the universe and all I have to do is key it up and it is spread out before me. My computers rarely reflect errors; only changes in “probabilities” and perturbations in human action and reactions.

***I am sorry, friends, your friendly bankers set it up deliberately so that the Third World countries would go broke.*** You have to pay attention to history and look back to the time when those Third World countries were beginning to gain independence and setting up independent governments. It was at such times that these bankers loaned the upstarts great sums of money which actually had come to them through the Arabs, basically.

***The international bankers not only wanted, but insured, that these borrowing countries would misuse the fundings.*** It was fully intended that those countries would go broke. It was prearranged that the funds could be mismanaged through greed and simply be squandered. You must remember that the leaders of these countries had never governed anything or anybody. They knew nothing about government. They had been colonies under the governorship of other larger countries.

The international bankers knew that the leaders were bound to squander the funds. It was known they would have no way to know what to do with them (and they were massive) and so the cycle goes. ***They were actually squandering money taken from you through the Arabs through high oil prices, etc.*** Let us now follow it on through.

### THE TEXAS CONNECTION

I will hereby digress to a story from Dharma's Earth home state—Texas—most of you have heard of it. Let us go back some years (not too many) to jog some memories. Do you remember someone named John Connally, who was governor of Texas? Do you recall that he was also in the vehicle and was injured during John Kennedy's assassination? Well, Mr. Connally was also Secretary of the Treasury—he was a lot of things and titles. ***These ones with Mr. Connally did a most fascinating thing—they planned to implement a new currency for the State of Texas.*** You see, Texas is a part of the Union only through a renewable "treaty". The treaty is automatically renewed every year, but it isn't necessary that it be renewed. That means, friends, that the U.S. only has a treaty with Texas to keep it in the union of states. It was not voted in as were your other states.

Texas was at one time—I believe your term might be "filthy rich". The state was wealthy and there were many very, very wealthy individuals. Rich individuals such as the Hunt brothers, who actually had nothing originally, but became extremely wealthy, overnight, by OIL. That was all the way back when oil was first struck and became so very popular.

I am truly going to tie all this together but you must bear with me for there are so many facets. I must make it clear what I am going to say. I will explain to you why, if you don't already know, it was so very important to ones of "the opposition", and why there was an assassination attempt against Mr. Connally's life as well as Kennedy's.

Why are those men "broken" today and in a state of severe financial trouble? It is because the Internationalists learned of what the Hunt brothers and Mr. Connally were trying to do. Texas, a state by treaty, can legally secede from your union. ***The Hunt brothers and Mr. Connally knew that Texas had the ability to set up their own country and have their own currency. That is why they could be solvent and not be under the dictates of the Federal Reserve System. Or, simply stated, under the control of the international bankers.***

At about the same time they were in the process of gaining a corner on the silver of the world. This was in order to finance a process whereby they could overcome the international bankers and it was at that point the Hunt brothers were smashed. John Connally was almost killed, and Texas, which could have been the only state in the union to fulfill breaking out of the trap, has been punished with some extremely major problems. Today, portions of Dallas and Fort Worth, Houston and other wealthy, wealthy cities have gone on to resemble ghost towns in your Old West. Ones who had grown rich in the oil industry have been severely punished; the Hunts and Connally are bankrupt.

***The Internationalists became so incensed, so angry, at what these Texans had done that they broke the back of the oil industry, and the major***

***independent oil producers of Texas. It was a well designed plan and executed in perfection.***

When ones attempt to interfere with the plans of the international bankers, you can see what the results can be. The Hunt brothers were working directly with the Shah of Iran, on the above plan. Immediately thereafter one of the Texas bankers was killed, the Shah of Iran was deposed, and the Hunt brothers were forced into bankruptcy.

### BANKERS' REVENGE

There are many ways the international bankers can get revenge on ones who attempt interference with their overall plan: through murder, or you might well be placed into a mental institution and locked away permanently, or you can have trumped-up charges brought against you whereby you are locked away indefinitely in prison. This latter has also happened to numerous ones in the "UFO" investigation circles who find and bring forth truth. It is exactly what happened to Colonel Wendelle Stevens. Colonel Stevens probably has investigated more UFO incidents than any other one individual. Further, an assassination plot was arranged and attempted while Colonel Stevens was incarcerated. Strangely, the perpetrator, who dressed as a religious leader, was caught in the act, turned over to the FBI, and has never been heard from again. So be it.

If you will recall, the Shah of Iran was in perfect health when he was deposed and departed Iran. He was only declared to be sick after he reached the United States. You were told he was being held in "protective" custody at a military base. There, you were also told, he was being treated for his illness—which was not present at the time of his arrival. He died anyway, didn't he? Face it—his death was planned and the murder executed.

In your present months [*Editor's note: This means late 1989.*] there is an international uproar over the use of chemical and germ warfare utilized by Iran and Iraq. Some of the viruses cannot be traced—nor, in such above instances, would anyone dare to pursue it.

Who would question a man becoming ill, being treated and then expiring unexpectedly? Certainly no one in the United States would question it. It was uncomfortable enough just having the man in your country. Death can most effectively be brought about in any number of non-traceable ways; one of which is through micro-dots and variations of vibration frequencies, as well as through viruses. (This is exactly what happened to Dharma, in her own dwelling—causing cardiac arrest. We just happen to have her under constant monitoring for she is a receiver of several of us in this higher frequency dimension; therefore, we can catch these attempts and can counter them. Doesn't do much for the mental relaxation of the victim, however.)

### SENATOR HANSEN AND IRAN HOSTAGES

You can get verification of these little stories from Senator John Hansen of your own government. I am going to speak of Iran and your people who were taken hostage. I doubt many of you have heard the truth of the matter.

Senator Hansen was in the House of Representatives in Washington, D.C. He knew what was happening in Iran and requested permission to go to Iran and investigate. Congress

refused. Mr. Hansen then purchased his own private airline ticket and proceeded to Iran anyway.

When Senator Hansen arrived, the one Khomeini proffered an audience. Guess what the Khomeini said? He said, "We don't want these hostages, certainly not any more than you want us to have them. As a matter of fact," Khomeini continued, "I'd like to give you these hostages, at least half of them anyway, and you can take them home with you tomorrow morning. That is, Mr. Hansen, if you will promise to begin an investigation into the relationship between the Shah of Iran, Chase Manhattan Bank, Mr. Henry Kissinger and your President Carter."

At this point, Senator Hansen was most delighted. He rushed to call back to the U.S. to someone who could give authorization and said, "Hey, I can bring half of the hostages home tomorrow. How shall I arrange it?" The person on the other end of the line said, "Well, I will call you back tomorrow and let you know." Now please guess what happened on the following morning? When the call was placed back to Mr. Hansen, he was told the following, "Get yourself on the next airplane coming to America. Come home immediately. Do not bring hostages. Do not do any negotiating. You have no right to speak on the part of the Congress of the United States of America even if you are a congressman. Get home immediately with no further discourse."

Here is what he found upon his return to Washington—that the incident was entered into the Congressional Record. Further, he found that President Carter knew the hostages were going to be taken and further—knew that they were there for a reason and he was not to interfere. Now, you ones get yourself ready for a bomb if you have not already had access to this exposé. The release of the hostages in Iran was negotiated by a negotiator of Chase Manhattan Bank in New York, U.S.A. All outside overt and covert attempts to gain release was a facade. Ask any Marine who was involved in the military efforts thereof.

### GRAB IRAN'S MONEY

Is it really any wonder to you ones that Iran is all ticked off at you today? Those hostages, and America, were held in terror while bankers got the Shah's money safely into their banks before the Shah was killed and then, in turn, got much of the money belonging to Iran. ***A pretty wicked way to get Iran's money into the Chase Manhattan Bank so it could remain solvent and be one of the wealthiest institutions in the entire world.***

### ENTER THE "HOLDING COMPANIES"

The international banks formed bank "holding companies" so that they could not be held responsible. The Chase Manhattan, Chemical Bank and J.P. Morgan's bank were the predominant banks for money deposited by the Arabs. ***The holding companies were formed in order to loan out money to the Third World countries while knowing full well that the Third World countries were going to go broke.***

After the Shah had been destroyed and the money was safely in the banks, there were massive amounts of money loaned to third world countries. These notes were shifted from the banks to the

bank holding companies in anticipation of the eventual bankruptcy of the borrowing countries.

One holding company was for the purpose of loaning money to the third world countries. The purpose of the second holding company was to borrow money from the international bank in order to purchase agricultural lands. That means your farms and also certain corporations in the United States. The farms and businesses will probably continue to make some money, but the third world countries are designated to go down. This is ongoing, dear ones, not a passing fancy. [*Editor's note: This was outlaid several years ago; since then even the farms and industries are collapsing.*]

### SLEIGHT OF HAND

Here things began to happen rapidly and with sleight of hand. There have followed myriads of liquidations, foreclosures and bankruptcies which were effected by the FDIC and FSLIC, which are under the total control of the Federal Reserve Board. Literally dozens of banks all over America quickly were, and are, being bought up. But the big question is by whom? Who has the money in sufficient amounts to make such purchases? Further, where could such sums of money originate? The great sums come from the higher oil price money that goes to the Arabs, then deposited into the international bankers' banks. The banks being purchased are then intentionally closed. Some of those banks are still solvent. They are also buying up farm land throughout America through the farmers who are now being put into bankruptcy because of the high American dollar (in relationship to foreign currency). At least this is the way it was up to a year or so ago—it is fluctuating somewhat at the present time for other heinous things are under way which are the next step in the plan. I shall not go into those things in this document for I intend to do a document relative to your economies. First, let us consider what is happening now and has been, for your past few years—a lot of things are being done now through the Oriental communities. Ah so?

We are going to now consider currency on a world basis. We will also point out why some of the monetary plans and money making formats are valid and viable.

### MR. MARCOS AND THE PHILIPPINES

Let us speak a bit about Mr. Marcos, who was [in 1989] recently deposed from the Philippines. This is most typical, friends, so watch the hands closely: A representative of the international bankers' bank went to those ones and said, "Mr. Marcos, we will note all your loans and offer you alternatives. We will forgive all of your loans. You cannot pay them back; you cannot pay back the interest, you can't pay back the principle, but, we would like to make you a bargain. We will just forgive the loans."

Digress time: remember, who did that money belong to that they loaned out to these third world places? It was not the bankers'. Well, of course, it was that Arab money, because of the higher prices that the people all over the world had paid. So, back to what the bankers say, "We'll just forgive your loans, the principal and the interest and you never have to pay it back—IF (ALWAYS THE IF!). The "if" goes about as follows: You have to do away with your national currency,

whatever it is. The dollar will be your currency basis of value. You will be set up with a type of debit card system instead of the usual currency system. Then, too, you must give us perpetual rights to all of the natural resources in your country.

Interestingly enough, it was right after that little gift gesture, that friendly little suggestion, that Mr. Marcos was deposed. Why do you suppose that happened? Well, Mr. Marcos was pretty fiesty and he told the international bankers where they could go right after they got immediately out of his country. He had no intention of giving them sovereignty over his country, and look what happened.

Everyone in that country found that suddenly their social security number was synonymous with their credit number; further, their central bank was to act as a wholesaler for credit, which in turn, was extended to it by the new super bank which was announced by your Mr. Paul Volcker in the fall of 1985. That was ratified immediately by President Reagan. Just a fun aside for you who love to play with numbers and speculate about coincidence—the names and numbers, the digits, added up to six. Lots of things around Mr. Reagan add up to sixes—even his retirement home address. I take very little stock in these things, but many of you seem to like the game. Also, because a President is not re-elected does not mean he is vanquished from the fray.

**A further contingent condition of the benevolent gift, if you will, of the International Monetary Fund, was that in order to help the economy of those countries the IMF was going to nominate external, nondomestic corporations to properly engineer, exploit and excavate the minerals of those said countries who had just put those same mineral resources up as collateral. This would all, thereby, supposedly bring prosperity to those striving nations.**

**Mr. Marcos was a bit sharper up front, however, and he pinpointed on the word PERPETUAL in the contract. He realized that quite obviously he would be signing away the sovereignty of his nation.**

I make no comment or judgment regarding Mr. Marcos as a person, nor do I make comment about any individual—those ones are of human format, not mine. I am just telling you the way it is and how some things happened.

In the case of the Marcoses, it was only a matter of weeks before the bankers brought down the guillotine blade. Riots were financed by, and originated through, ones of the international bankers' groups. It is never humanly wise to cross these ones; you see, Mr. and Mrs. Marcos were exploiting the people well enough on their own and did not wish to share.

### BACK TO THE HOLDING COMPANIES

Ah, let us not forget those holding companies of which I spoke. Remember holding companies one and holding companies two? The second group was receiving credit from the first group of holding companies to purchase assets and liabilities from the "prime" banks. The only liabilities they would purchase were liabilities represented by Certificates of Deposits of the Arab nations. The assets they were buying were loans made to the debtor nations. Remember, it was designed that third world countries would default on the loans which would bankrupt the holding companies which had purchased the

Arabs' CDs from the banks.

At such a point, the international bankers say to the Arabs, "OK fellows, sorry, but all those billions of dollars in 30 year term deposits that you have been depositing all these years are gone. They were sold to a holding company, unattached to us, which loaned the money to third world countries which are bankrupt—broke—gone kaput. Sorry Mr. Arab, but as of today you are bankrupt. Just like that—all gone!"

You might ask, "Is it possible for the Arab world to go bankrupt? Really now, the richest people in the world with all that oil?" It is a little bit shocking isn't it? Poor souls, they didn't even know those CDs had been "sold" to those holding companies. They had deposited the money right into the New York bank as required. How could they possibly know they were transferred out and into bankruptcy-destined companies? How could they understand the inner manipulations of international financiers? They were nomads, they didn't know anything about business. One cannot even consider them foolish. How much of this intrigue do you know, much less understand?

### DOOMSDAY PANIC

The Arabs could not know what they were up against. But now let us look at what has happened. Before the end of 1986 the Arab world became a bit aware of what was happening to them. The word went out that before May 1st, 1987, millions and millions had to be transferred out of the Arab world into America, to start preparing for doomsday. **Money was to be shifted into any kind of securities that were even half way decent. Why do you think this was so? It was so that when the Arab sheiks came to the point of bankruptcy they could be sure the people under them, those millions of people of the Arab countries who have literally been "kept" by give-away programs, could not get at them. They would have a place to run to and, hopefully, hide.** Well, when this all comes down that these Arab countries have literally been sold out, innocently or knowingly, there will be uprisings, turmoil and literally, massacres abounding. It is going to happen, friends, right in the Arab nations.

This is why they have purchased, and set in place, silkworm-type missiles from China. Long range, nuclear capable, and they have the nuclear devices to arm them. Could it be they will be needed against their own peoples? **The people are going to be quite irritated when they are no longer receiving anything from the oil revenues, that their own country is bankrupt and that further, they were sold out by their own leaders. At that point there will be mass migration of sheiks, headed for America, where they have already transferred the most of their assets.**

The Arabs were trying to make the big purchases by May of 1988; it is now a year and a half later. Do you not think things might be starting to come down pretty soon? Could it be relatively correlated in timing to Savings and Loan problems and private pension plan troubles and failing economy and—and—?

I continue to see problems as I look upon my scanners. The probability of you making it very far into your 1990s before a major depression is not reflected there.

You only need a couple more countries to default and your monetary system will collapse. You sit on the target for several methods of pulling



you down into collapse. Well, back to the original story.

We are talking of holding companies in trouble. The international bankers have removed responsibility from themselves. They passed the notes, etc., on to the holding companies, who in turn made the bad loans. All that money belonging to the Arabs has been passed on into the holding companies. All the international bankers have to do is say to the Arabs, "You are broke. As of today—all gone!" When the Arabs demand payment of the 30 year term notes, the holding companies are insolvent—simple as that, no funds—broke.

Do you see now, that this group "made" people some years back and now they can "break" them with equal speed and efficiency without being accountable?

I fear, friends, it is not very different from what is being done unto you dear ones, but that is another story.

### ARAB BANKRUPTCY

What happens next after this point in insolvency and negotiations, is that the assets would have to be liquidated. The Arabs now have to liquidate. They bought farm land, for instance, all over America. Likewise, they bought stocks in a lot of corporations as well as a lot of bonds and some other kinds of real estate. In fact, they have controlled a large portion of the New York Stock Exchange. Keep in mind the Japanese control a large portion, also.

Let us look at the morning following the notice of bankruptcy. The Arabs will dump their stocks onto the New York Stock Exchange and what is going to happen when billions of dollars worth of their stock comes on the market? I am talking billions and billions of dollars and, suddenly, there it all is to be sold!

What happens to farm land that is already depressed? In 1987 prime farmland that had been worth \$3,000 an acre was less than \$700 per acre because of deflation and the inability

to repay farm loans. Now you have added drought and all sorts of other bad dreams. By the way, this deflation was brought about by your Federal Reserve System. Well, the Arabs don't want that farmland, they have all the problems they can handle. What happens to the price of the farmland? It is going right to the floor, isn't it? Brothers, when that happens with the value, what does it mean? It means it has no collateral value any longer. With no collateral value, how can a farmer borrow money next year for his crops? In turn, what happens to the crops? Who is going to feed the people? What is going to happen in the grocery markets? The results, of course, equate to hunger and scarce supply. Sad, brothers, but it is a well laid out plan working to perfection.

It all boils down to CONTROL and how do you ever recover. Further, let us look at your stock situation. What is going to happen when these multitudes of stocks are dumped on the stock market? Chaos. What will be the result of catastrophic chaos? IT HAS BEEN DESIGNED TO THROW THE AMERICAN STOCK EXCHANGES, PRIVATE CORPORATIONS, PRIVATE BUSINESS, AMERICAN REAL ESTATE AND QUITE FRANKLY, THE PEOPLE IN GENERAL, INTO A STATE OF TOTAL CONFUSION.

### BANKSTERS TO THE "RESCUE"

Let me finish the plan for you. At the time of total confusion and inability to function, those benevolent bankers are going to come through with a "save the world proposal". They are going to be prepared to eliminate cash because of its collapse. Secondly, they must then stop drug trafficking. Then, they must also push to stop tax cheating. Now, what self respecting American citizen can possibly be against such noble efforts? They (the bankers) have set up and orchestrated all of these programs and now will pretend to stop them.

What will the average American do when your television says, "Look at what those dirty Arabs have done to you?" What would you do? You are going to believe what they tell you, aren't you? You are going to be right up there in front saying, "Sure they did it to us. Those Arabs want to control the world." Pretty soon it will be, "Those Japanese want to control the whole world," and then, "The Chinese want to control the whole world." You will join the chant that says, "Look, they bought up all of this major part of America. Look at all the money we have given them, and see what they have done. They have collapsed our stock market, et cetera and so on". Ah ha, but here come your benevolent bankers and they are going to say to you, "You have got to have a new currency and then the next thing we will do is use that new currency to stop this dope trafficking. You know, that which is coming in from Central America and those other countries. Then, of course, we are also going to have to have a debit card to stop people from

tax cheating because, after all, Mr. Public, if we don't do this we will never get ourselves back on our feet. So, brothers, if you'll just turn everything over to us benevolent bankers we will take care of everything and straighten out the whole mess." You know what, brethren? You will hop on that bandwagon and agree to your imprisonment like babes to candy. You will not only agree to it, you will demand it. For you will forget to hear the big IF. "YOU WILL GET ALL THIS DONE FOR YOU IF YOU WILL JUST TAKE A DEBIT CARD FOR YOU INDIVIDUALLY WITH OUR LITTLE OLD NUMBER ON IT!" YOU WILL HAVE JUST FALLEN FOR THE OLD IDENTIFICATION CARD SCHEME.

HOW CAN THIS HAPPEN TO YOU? BECAUSE YOU HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD THE TRUTH, FRIENDS, AND WILL YOU BELIEVE IT NOW AS I GIVE IT TO YOU? NO, MOST OF YOU WILL DISCOUNT ME AS A FIGMENT OF SOME NUT'S WILD IMAGINATION. SO BE IT FOR I AM GREATLY SADDENED FOR YOU AS A SPECIES.

### DEBIT CARD SYSTEM

This has been a scenario about the Middle East. Where do you think you are today and what do you think you will be when you have this new currency? It will only devalue the old "dollar" to zero. It is planned already and named already: the Phoenix. A little prior to this, there is a plan to bring forth an international credit card ID. Let us refer to it as a government ID card with your social security number on it which would be, and get this because the next is important, satellite linked through the Star Wars system. Does any of this sound familiar to you? This program of Star Wars is at least 60% geared towards this very purpose and only 40% for the claimed defense systems, etc.

This major space linkup will facilitate the transmission of banking information throughout

the world instantly. This would be a debit card with a number which would be required for you to do business, and friends, if you know anything at all about your Biblical prophecies, God has already told you it will be, it will take place. Further, it will be done in such a clever way that you "Christians" who say you will NEVER sign up nor participate will never see it hit you and you will have joined the program without even realizing it. How else are you going to survive? Let us not be foolish in our claims for you are dealing with most clever planners who have out-thought you completely up to this date.

Now, I hope you will believe me when I tell you that the "Star Wars" program of satellite systems is in place. Satellites are up there, friends. We of other planets are allowed to stop nuclear warheads—we are not permitted to touch satellites which are not geared to some type of nuclear detonation.

Well, all those wonder-filled bits of technology called eyes in the sky and spy satellites "for your security" are largely for the purpose of transfer of the very banking and income information which I have just been describing. It can set up immediate transfer of funds from all over the entire world, from the debit card, that the internationalists will see to it is established with every living person. You will be on the system whether you know it or not. In fact, you who are old enough to read these words—and every child—are already entered therein.

All information will be entered into a central computer and from that place the world will come under instant financial control. So, dear Americans, you have just paid your hard earned money to finance that program to initiate the bankers' international credit card system and number system that will be implemented whether or not you choose of it. **IT IS DONE, BROTHERS, IT IS IN PLACE—DONE! DON'T TELL ME YOU WILL NOT PARTICIPATE—YOU ARE ALREADY A PARTICIPANT, DEAR LITTLE ONES.**

Oh yes, what of your defense system? Doesn't look too good, does it? Well, we are not going to let those nuclear warheads out here in our space past one-hundred-fifty miles anyway. That is our prerogative and we stop them or dismantle them.

Do you not see, brothers, that this is the way the prophecies are coming into your focus? It is happening all about you but you don't seem to know what it is you look for.

Please, all I want you to do at present is **HEAR ME**. There is naught you can do about it to any great extent as it stands.

You who will hear me and mine own groups, hear me. You must utilize all of the remaining time to its maximum efficiency for we will have to continue to work under the new systems. Our projects will never be less than excellent investments and they must, and will, be funded. It needs to be done rapidly, however, before we are caught up in total collapse of the monetary system. We can work through depression if we have fundings—monetary collapse shuts us down for all practical purposes, until the system can be put on track and functioning.

It can work and will work, for in these confused, rushed and harassed days there is great madness to shift money and make money on money, etc. Countries such as China, Japan—all non-hard currency countries are desperate to convert to dollars.

I will further tell you that your governments

know we are here. They also know we are not here to interfere. We are here to walk our people through a transition and we plan nothing subversive. We do plan good business ventures and welcome all who wish to participate. We have no communes, all work for fair reward. We plan good business with total integrity and latest technology. We are here to help, not overthrow. We are here only to walk our brothers through, for it will all come down just as the prophecies are given. There will be some very bad times ahead most surely if plans are not made for those days of tribulation.

Let me speak a bit more regarding "timing". I know that what I have said is truth.

It was confirmed by top sources in Switzerland that by October of last year [1988] there were twelve debtor nations who had agreed to the proposal of debt forgiveness in exchange for perpetual consignment of natural resources. There only need to be one or two more that give enough leverage to announce the Arabs bankrupt. As of now, all the top leaders in the Arab world know the story and they are scared to death about it. They don't know what they are going to do about it; there is actually nothing they can do about it. They certainly do not know how to announce it to their populace. There doesn't seem to be any way to get the information out to the people.

Further, no one knows how to announce all this to the American people. It has been attempted by some and fallen on deaf ears. I hope that by the time many of you have read this document, there will be recognition of our presence in your space. What I tell you is truth.

### IN SUMMARY

I would like now, to sum up this scenario.

Because the 20-to-1 debt-to-asset banking ratio also operates in reverse (that's how it is with leverage), it only takes about five percent of the third world countries to declare bankruptcy and when they do, and they accept the plan of the international bankers, then the bankers can declare the bank holding companies bankrupt. Because of the reverse leverage of the loans, only 5% of the third world countries could basically declare the world bankrupt and the ownership of all falls to the international bankers.

When this program is initiated and in place, it will wind up with the international bankers owning all mortgages and all properties. What is that going to do to your country? What about the world? What control will they have when they initiate the debit card? It will be an automatic number which will be given and would be required because the country is devastated.

*It would then result that the international bankers, who are made up of all these secret and complex committees I have previously discussed, would now own the majority of the United States and most other countries*

*(for all will fall in short order), would control the Arab world and therefore, by about a thirty year plan of manipulation, will have brought the peoples of the world under control.*

Two years ago, your Senator George Hansen said you had only about a year to get this under control, to get the information out and do something about it. Well, your year has passed into two and a half. How much have you heard about it? I doubt very much. Brothers, this is how men make slaves of their fellow men.

It has, however, been prophesied since the beginning of your world that these things would come to pass. This statement is not to give you negative feelings. This is to tell you that you are IN the time of the evolution of your planet where these things are now coming to be.

I go through all this that you might recognize the signs which are all around you. The time, in your perception of time, is fleeting. The "time" we call sequence of events—is fleeting. We have much to do and we are here and available to assist you ones of God and the children of your planet called Earth Terra. You are a sister planet to us of Pleiades. Many of our ones walk among you. There are many duties and jobs that must now be finished.

The story, the work, will go out for that is God's promise to man. His promise is to allow man to hear and to see, followed by proof. He will send these things through us of the space brotherhood.

These things shall be documented and sent forth to man so that man can see what he wishes to do—what choices he wishes to make regarding his divinity.

I am going to leave this portion now, that you ones can ponder these things.

We come in love and we can see farther than you. We have access to all records, so we can see and know. We can give assistance if we are so petitioned. And you might ask, "Why would you ones do that?" Because Father God the Totality, the Light which is your Source and My Source loved you enough to send forth His Celestial Son, before us. We now serve that same "Son" who is our Commander and act in his service.

Further, for you who are our brothers, we will not leave you stranded on that place. Ye who do not yet know me, will come to understanding of our presence. I leave mine seal and my blessings on this portion, which I fear is quite lengthy. Please ponder it several times until you have understanding for it is most important. 



## Imelda Marcos

# Don't Forget Important Philippine Connection

2/28/98 #3 HATONN

### IMELDA MARCOS AND OUR LITTLE TEAMY-MATIES

I am going to offer something, again out of *Spotlight*, and I am going to repeat something to some of our team-mates playing in the Philippines. What are you doing? You go and say that you are going to do this, or that, or another thing. Why do you not go where you first said you would go? You are being distracted by everything that comes along while people vie for positions. GO TO THE SOURCE IF YOU WANT TRUTH AND POSSIBLE FOLLOW-THROUGH.

[QUOTING:]

### IMELDA MARCOS THROWS HAT IN PRESIDENTIAL RING

by Paul Motier and E.R. Anderson

*The specter of Ferdinand Marcos continues to haunt the internationalists who toppled him.*

MANILA, Philippines—on February 8, the former first lady of the Philippines, and congressional representative for the district of Leyte, Imelda Romualdez Marcos, filed her certificate of candidacy for the presidency of her country.

Her declaration shocked the international cabal of predators who, for the last 12 years, have waged a relentless persecution of the indomitable lady.

They regard her candidacy as a phoenix, rising from the ashes of their efforts. [H: Sounds good to me!]

Mrs. Marcos's assets have been frozen, assets

that have been in her possession for 40 years—long before she or her husband Ferdinand held public office. Her enemies have unleashed a barrage of lawsuits in three countries: the United States, Switzerland and the Philippines in an attempt to obtain outlandish judgments as well as exhausting the resources her supporters provided for her legal defense.

They have falsified election results for the candidates of her political party, the KBL (Kilusang Bagong Lipunan), the largest party in the Philippines.

The anti-Marcos cabal has sold illegally seized property without any court orders and even prevented Imelda from obtaining medical treatment when urgently needed.

### 'ILLEGAL' TO BUILD HOSPITAL

And just last month a Philippine court rendered a bizarre ruling condemning her to 12 years in jail and interdiction to hold public office permanently for the "offense" of years ago having built a hospital for poor people and a mass transit system without government funds.

Because the government at the time did not have the budget required to build these two much-needed facilities, the then-first lady organized private funding.

At the time, a grateful nation applauded the move and the quality of the services they gave the poor people.

In a blatant political maneuver, a court found more than a decade later that facilities destined for public use must be funded by government money. The court found that a benefactor who builds a hospital or a mass transit system for the people commits a crime.

The ruling stunned jurists as well as the people of the Philippines. As soon as it was announced hundreds of thousands of protesters rallied to denounce the "absurd and cruel" decision.

The ruling was clearly a political gambit destined to influence the Swiss government, courts and banks to take Imelda's money from Switzerland and transfer it to the Ramos regime in Manila.

The Swiss had repeatedly complained that they needed some kind of conviction in order to justify such a transfer.

For 11 years both the Aquino and then Ramos regimes had moved Heaven and Earth to steal the Marcos assets.

This newspaper has exposed the ongoing criminal plot by elements of the U.S. State Department to steal the Marcos fortune. Marcos was deposed from power in a rigged election, kidnapped from Manila and flown to Hawaii, where he was imprisoned and died.

The schemers, including the worst federal judge on the bench, a political appointee of Lyndon Johnson and an immigrant from Romania using the name of Manuel Real, have tried desperately to force the Swiss government to loot the Marcos bank accounts there and give them the money.

In this endeavor, they have had to deal with the determined Imelda Marcos, who has vowed to frustrate their intended theft.

The Marcos millions were acquired before he was elected to the presidency of the Philippines, which is another story. It is clear that he did not steal the money from the impoverished Philippine government or people. Few realize it, but he was one of the richest men in the world when he was elected Philippine president.

A high-stakes legal battle is being fought in Switzerland. The would-be thieves include greedy Swiss lawyers and bankers who would like to put the Marcos fortune in play so that they can grab of piece of it and the corrupt Ramos government in Manila filled with politicians who desperately want to divide up the money.

Behind the scenes are the State Department and the perpetrators of the original crime, all of whom have been named in The *SPOTLIGHT's* original articles in this continuing drama.

It is against this backdrop of high-stakes greed, intrigues and deceit that Imelda Marcos is standing for the presidency.

Judging by the millions of grateful and loyal Filipinos who support her, her chances of election are formidable.

[END OF QUOTING]

Now, since we have Imelda praying to God for assistance and our own team praying to God for help—why in the name of good business don't you GO WHERE THE HELP CAN BE ACCOMPLISHED FOR BOTH? You are playing in a game of hide-and-seek with players who are so trained to outdance you that you are going to lose what opportunities await you.

I was told MONTHS AND MONTHS AGO that you had inside opportunities from several sources to speak directly with and deal directly with this person. If your patience is not growing thin then please realize that the Phoenix is growing restless and is ready to get some heat to the backside of the fledglings who SAID THEY COULD GET THIS DONE.

Thank you for taking this bit of extra time to get this to paper. Salu. 

## NON SEQUITUR



BY  
VIEV

©1997 Viev Miller/Art. by <http://www.vieviews.com>  
Washington Post Writers Group E-mail: [viev@vievviews.com](mailto:viev@vievviews.com)

# Illuminati-Masonic History

## Connecting Iraq & Albert Pike

From a reader of *CONTACT*, 2/20/98: [quoting]  
Dear Dr. Young:

While reading all the information relative to the coming attack on Iraq, I have yet to see any tie-in with the plan that Albert Pike drew up back in the 1870s.

That plan is covered pretty thoroughly in the two books mentioned at the end of what I have written. As you are probably aware, Pike was a 33rd Degree Mason as well as of the Luciferian Priesthood.

W.D.F.

Medford, OR

P.S. Two of the revolutions, of course, have already occurred: Russian and French. The 3rd one no doubt is planned to be White-Black here in America (my guess).

### WHY THE ATTACK ON IRAQ?

Ex-Confederate General Albert Pike was Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, and Head of the Illuminati during the 1870s. He revised and modernized the ritual of the Black Mass celebrated to emphasize the Luciferian and Satanic victory achieved in the Garden of Eden, and over Christ to end his mission on Earth.

Pike accepted the idea of a One World Government and ultimately became head of the Luciferian Priesthood. Between 1859 and 1871, he worked out the details of a military blueprint, for three world wars, and three major revolutions which he considered would further the conspiracy to its final stage during the twentieth century.

Pike's plan was as simple as it has proved effective. He required that Communism, Naziism, Political Zionism, and other international movements be organized and used to foment the three global wars and three major revolutions. The First World War was to be fought so as to enable the Illuminati to overthrow the powers of the Tzars in Russian and turn that country into the stronghold of Atheistic-Communism. The differences stirred up by agentur of the Illuminati between the British and German Empires were to be used to foment this war. After the war ended, Communism was to be built up and used to destroy other governments and weaken religions. World War II was to be fomented by using the differences between Fascists and Political Zionists. This war was to be fought so that Naziism would be destroyed and the power of Political Zionism increased so that the sovereign state of Israel could be established in Palestine. During WW-II International Communism was to be built up until it equalled in strength that of united Christendom. At this point it was to be contained and kept in check until required for the final social cataclysm. WW-III is to be fomented by using the differences the agentur of the Illuminati stir up between Political Zionists and the leaders of the Moslem world. The war is to be directed in such a manner that Islam (the Arab World including Mohammedanism) and Political Zionism (including the State of Israel) will destroy themselves while at the same time the

remaining nations, once more divided against each other on this issue, will be forced to fight themselves into a state of complete exhaustion physically, mentally, spiritually and economically. On August 15, 1871, Pike told Mazzini that after WW-III is ended, those who aspire to undisputed world domination will provoke the greatest social cataclysm the world has ever known. We quote his own written words (taken from the letter catalogued in the British Museum Library, London, England): "We shall unleash the Nihilist and Atheists, and shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror

will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time."

\* \* \*

The above information gleaned and paraphrased (somewhat) from the two books *Pawns In The Game* and *The Red Fog Over America*, by William Guy Carr, Commander, R.C.N. (Retired) 

## Onward, Clinton Soldiers!

From a fax by Eric Margolis, 2/19/98: [quoting]  
NEW YORK—Two fascinating events this week. First, presidential spokesman Mike McCurry floated a trial balloon by suggesting the truth about the Lewinsky 'affair' was a "complicated story". McCurry later claimed he "misspoke". But this was clearly step one in an eventual admission by President Clinton that he did, in spite of all his denials, have an 'affair' with the young intern. Second, faced with worldwide criticism over what he hoped to gain by attacking Iraq, President Clinton admitted air strikes, likely to begin next Wednesday or Thursday, would only "seriously diminish" the threats he claims Saddam poses. Call it War-Lite. This tricky Clinton-speak—akin to "I do not NOW have a sexual relationship with Monica Lewinsky"—left everyone scratching their heads. What do weasel words, "seriously diminish", mean?

Clinton was obviously lowering expectations in case the attack produces nothing more than piles of dead Iraqi civilians and demolished buildings. But is "seriously diminishing" worth the couple of billions of taxpayers dollars the campaign against Iraq is costing, or American lives? Former CIA analyst Tony Cordesman, America's leading military expert on Iraq, predicted Tuesday air strikes would not eliminate Iraq's ability to produce chemical or bio weapons. What, he asked, would 4,000 air strikes accomplish that 40,000 failed to do so in 1991? President Husni Mubarek of Egypt warns attacking Iraq will ignite anti-American rage across the Mideast, gravely endanger pro-US regimes in the region, and turn Saddam into a hero. Syria, a foe of Iraq, also opposes strikes. A senior diplomat from an important Arab ally of the US, who knows President Hussein well, tells me: "Saddam is a stupid thug, an embarrassment to the Arab World. But America is behaving as stupidly as Saddam. We can't sit back any longer and see the Iraqi people tortured. Only Israel benefits from this horrible mess."

A majority of the permanent members of the UN

Security Council opposes attacking Iraq. So do the Pope, the Non-Aligned Nations, a majority of the UN General Assembly, the Arab League. Stripped of the fig-leaf of UN support, the US now claims the attack is justified by "America's self-interest". Translation: might makes right. But where is it written only America has the right to police the Mideast? For perspective, consider the following shoe-on-the-other-foot scenario: The Mideast is in Russia's backyard, not America's. Russia announces it will no longer tolerate Israel's ongoing violation of Security Council resolutions to (a.) withdraw from Israeli-occupied Southern Lebanon, and (b.) cease building illegal Jewish settlements on occupied Arab territory. Russia demands Israel open its massive nuclear, chemical and biological weapons facilities to thorough international inspection, something Israel has persistently refused to do, and dismantle missiles with nuclear warheads pointed at Russia. Moscow delivers an ultimatum: either comply with Security Council resolutions and eliminate your weapons of mass destruction—as the US now demands of Iraq—or face air and missile attack.

Outrageous, of course. But this is precisely how many nations, and certainly the Arab World, feel towards America's threats to further savage Iraq. Besides, once the latest "surgical" bombing is over, Iraq will likely expel all UN weapons inspectors, ending my hope of effective supervision. If he survives, Saddam will proclaim another great victory. Interestingly, Iran, the only nation to actually suffer chemical attack by Iraq, bitterly opposes America's latest crusade. This week, Bahrain joined Saudi Arabia by refusing to allow its air bases to be used to attack Iraq. Only the disco-loving Kuwaitis firmly back the US. Clinton's military half-measures will make Americans feel good, and certainly divert attention from the Lewinsky case, which looks to go critical in the coming weeks. Most revealingly, White House spokesmen now argue the attack is needed to "maintain the credibility of the Clinton Administration". At last. The truth. 

## At Long Last!

# A Preparedness Publication You Can Trust

2/25/98 RICK MARTIN

As our long-time readers will know, we have been offering you helpful tips for overall preparedness, i.e., food storage, grains, health products and the like, for some time now. We have been keeping an eye out **for years** for ONE preparedness book that we could fully stand behind, and we have (at last) found it. The name of the book is called *Making The Best Of Basics—Family Preparedness Handbook* by James Talmage Stevens. And YES, you may now order the book directly from PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS (800) 800-5565. The cost for the book is \$19.95 (plus \$3.95 for shipping and handling).

If you have made any efforts at food or seed storage, this book contains a wealth of useful and easy-to-access information and charts. At the end of the book is a listing, by state, of preparedness resources.

If ever there was a PRACTICAL guide to emergency preparations, this is it.

Just for the record, this is NOT a new book—just new to us. This book is now in its 10th printing, with 350,000 copies sold. It was FIRST published way back in 1974. Well, I guess it's better we found out about this one late than never and for that we are grateful.



## Making The Best Of Basics

FAMILY PREPAREDNESS HANDBOOK

by James Talmage Stevens

- The most comprehensive single volume ever compiled on **in-home storage**
- DESIGNED FOR THE URBAN FAMILY
- Acquire and maintain your **in-home food storage**. • Get **recipes** for using whole grains and stored foods.
  - Live from your own **personal resources** for up to a year regardless of external conditions.
- **Learn how to store and make best use of:**
  - Wheat, bulgar, gluten and sourdough
  - Honey
  - Dried Fruits and Vegetables
  - Dairy Products
  - Vitamin, Mineral & Herbal supplements
  - Water
  - Kitchen Gardening and sprouting
  - Energy and Fuels



**CALL (800) 800-5565 FOR ORDERING INFORMATION**

# Much-Asked-For NEW RELEASE!

## ABOUT THE BOOK

This large collection (over 400 pages + 4 color photos) of popular spiritual writings from the *CONTACT* newspaper includes a detailed introduction to the 14 Higher Authors, plus several commentaries unique to the purpose of this volume.

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provides a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

**Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.**

P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, NV 89126

Phone: (800) 800-5565 or (805) 822-9655

**Inside US: \$18.40, priority ship incl.**

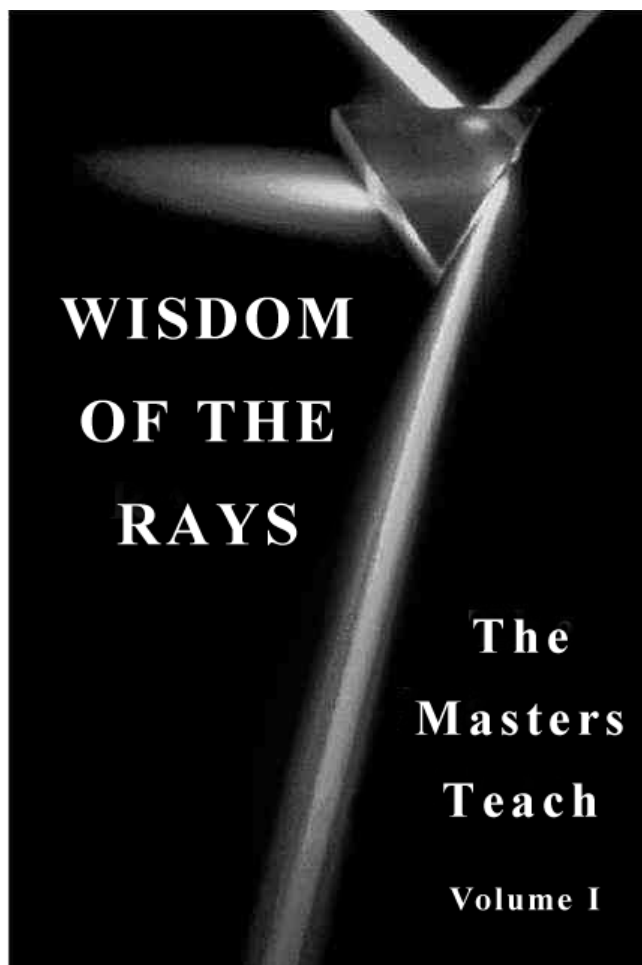
**Outside US: \$25 (US funds), priority ship incl.**

\* \* \*

**In Canada, phone: (800) 294-5250 or (250) 832-0085**

**or send CAN \$26 to: The Preferred Network, Inc.**

P.O. Box 1275, Salmon Arm, BC V1E 4P4.



## FROM THE BACK COVER

*"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.*

*"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."*

# New Gaia Products

| Order by Mail                                              | 1998 | Order Form                                          | Order by Phone |
|------------------------------------------------------------|------|-----------------------------------------------------|----------------|
| New Gaia Products<br>P.O. Box 27710<br>Las Vegas, NV 89126 |      | 1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)<br>1 (702) 263-5181 FAX |                |
| (Please Print)                                             |      |                                                     |                |
| Name                                                       |      | Date                                                |                |
| Street Address                                             |      |                                                     |                |
| City/Town                                                  |      | State/Prov.                                         | Zip Code       |
| Daytime Phone No.                                          |      |                                                     |                |
| Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover)            |      | Expiration Date                                     |                |
| Signature For Credit Card Orders                           |      |                                                     |                |

\*\* SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV

\$ 0-100 \$6.00

\$ 101-200 \$7.00

\$ 201-300 \$8.00

\$ 301-400 \$9.00

\$ 401-500 \$10.00

\$ 501-600 \$11.00

FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA

\$ 0-100 \$8.00

\$ 101-200 \$9.00

\$ 201-300 \$10.00

\$ 301-400 \$11.00

\$ 401-500 \$12.00

\$ 501-600 \$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

NOTE:

\*\* For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.

\*\* For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.

\*\* All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.

\*\* When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

| Item                                                                                                                                                                 | PRICE PER UNIT | Qty. | Amount | Item                                                                                                    | PRICE PER UNIT | Qty.                                    | Amount |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|------|--------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------------------------|--------|
| GAIANDRIANA LIQUID 16 oz. \$ 20.00 32 oz. \$ 40.00                                                                                                                   |                |      |        | OXYSOL Trace minerals & Colloidal Silver 2 oz. \$ 8.00 16 oz. \$ 45.00 32 oz. \$ 75.00                  |                |                                         |        |
| AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) LIQUID 16 oz. \$ 20.00 32 oz. \$ 40.00                                                                                                       |                |      |        | GAIACLEANSE KIT 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM \$ 48.00                                                        |                |                                         |        |
| GAIALYTE 1 liter \$ 8.50 2 liters \$ 15.00                                                                                                                           |                |      |        | GULF WAR SYNDROME “Starter Kit” \$260.00                                                                |                |                                         |        |
| KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE 1 liter \$ 3.50 2 liters \$ 6.00                                                                                                                 |                |      |        | GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND 2 oz. \$ 6.00 each                                                                 |                |                                         |        |
| KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR 16 oz. \$ 6.00                                                                                                                                  |                |      |        | NICOTINE__ CAFFEINE__ ALCOHOL__                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| CARBLAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8 oz. \$ 8.50                                                                                                                         |                |      |        | SUCROSE__ STARCH__                                                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| MELLOREAM BEVERAGE POWDER 3.25lb \$ 15.00                                                                                                                            |                |      |        | GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK \$ 15.00                                                               |                |                                         |        |
| “3 IN 1” GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60CAPSULES \$ 18.00                                                                                                                      |                |      |        | *HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE \$149.00                                                                 |                |                                         |        |
| “4 IN 1” WILD YAM EXTRACT 60CAPSULES \$ 22.00                                                                                                                        |                |      |        | (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula 180TABLETS \$ 24.95                                                                                                                       |                |      |        | *GAIASPELT (Whole Wheat & Spelt) BREAD MIX \$ 3.50                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| CHLORELLA 300 TABLETS/500mg. EA. \$ 21.00                                                                                                                            |                |      |        | * GAIASPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 2.50                                                           |                |                                         |        |
| ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS 90TABLETS \$ 24.50                                                                                                                               |                |      |        | WHOLE GRAIN 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00                                                                 |                |                                         |        |
| GAIATRIM — 30Day Supply \$ 35.00                                                                                                                                     |                |      |        | 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 10.00                                                                            |                |                                         |        |
| GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract) 180TABLETS \$ 24.95                                                                                                                      |                |      |        | *GAIASPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00                                                          |                |                                         |        |
| OLIVE LEAF 60TABLETS \$ 24.00                                                                                                                                        |                |      |        | 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 12.50                                                                           |                |                                         |        |
| OLIVE LEAF EXTRACT 35 PG. \$ 2.75                                                                                                                                    |                |      |        | *PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE \$130.00                                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| by James R. Privitera, M.D. BOOKLET S&H included                                                                                                                     |                |      |        | 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)                                                                            |                |                                         |        |
| RARE EARTH CAPSULES 60CAPSULES \$ 6.00                                                                                                                               |                |      |        | 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.)                                                                               |                |                                         |        |
| POSLIN CAPSULES 60CAPSULES \$ 6.00                                                                                                                                   |                |      |        | 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)                                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| ALOE PLUS 77 60CAPSULES/450mg. EA. \$ 16.95                                                                                                                          |                |      |        | 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix                                                                                 |                |                                         |        |
| Alfalfa & Minerals                                                                                                                                                   |                |      |        | 5 Audio-cassettes                                                                                       |                |                                         |        |
| ALOE FREEZE DRIED CAPS 90CAPSULES \$30.00                                                                                                                            |                |      |        | * MAINTENANCE PACKAGE \$ 80.00                                                                          |                |                                         |        |
| NONI 60CAPSULES \$22.00                                                                                                                                              |                |      |        | 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)                                                                            |                |                                         |        |
| MEGA-MULTI VITAMINS 30CAPSULES \$11.00                                                                                                                               |                |      |        | 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)                                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| ALOE JUICE Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Concentrate 1 liter \$18.00                                                                                                          |                |      |        | 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix                                                                                 |                |                                         |        |
| (10X STRENGTH)                                                                                                                                                       |                |      |        | * MiCROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS \$1100.00                                                                    |                |                                         |        |
| SUPER OXY (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE) 1 quart \$18.00                                                                                                           |                |      |        | ALKALINE/ACIDIC WATER SYSTEM                                                                            |                |                                         |        |
| BODY BOOSTER 32 oz. \$20.00                                                                                                                                          |                |      |        | VORTEX KIT \$ 8.00                                                                                      |                |                                         |        |
| LIQUIDLIFE 32 oz. \$22.00                                                                                                                                            |                |      |        | ADZUKI BEANS 50-LB BAG \$ 50.00                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIAGLO LOTION 4 oz. \$20.00                                                                                                                                         |                |      |        | RED LENTILS 50-LB BAG \$ 30.00                                                                          |                |                                         |        |
| HORSETAIL TINCTURE 2 oz. \$ 8.00                                                                                                                                     |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA VITE Colloidal Multi-Vitamin & Mineral 2 oz. \$10.00                                                                                                            |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA COL 2 oz. \$10.00                                                                                                                                               |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| Colloidal Silver with trace minerals & Trace Gold 16 oz. \$56.00                                                                                                     |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| suspended in a distilled water fluid 32 oz. \$96.00                                                                                                                  |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA GOLD 2 oz. \$20.00                                                                                                                                              |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| Colloidal Gold 16 oz. \$112.00                                                                                                                                       |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| 32 oz. \$192.00                                                                                                                                                      |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA DHEA Colloidal Dehydroepiandrosterone 2 oz. \$20.00                                                                                                             |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA CU-29 Colloidal Copper 2 oz. \$10.00                                                                                                                            |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIA TI-22 Colloidal Titanium 2 oz. \$20.00                                                                                                                          |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| GAIALIFE COLLOIDAL MINERALS 121++ 2 oz. \$10.00                                                                                                                      |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                |                                         |        |
| PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART (located on the top of this order form) WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.                                      |                |      |        | Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas NV 89126 |                | TOTAL SHIPPING & HANDLING               |        |
| * FOR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, BREAD MACHINE, BREAD PRODUCTS, MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS, BEANS AND LENTILS PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES. |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                | SUB TOTAL                               |        |
| PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.                                                                                                                              |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                | SALES TAX Nevada Residents only: add 7% |        |
|                                                                                                                                                                      |                |      |        |                                                                                                         |                | TOTAL ENCLOSED                          |        |

# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. **SINGLE Journals** ARE \$6.00; ANY **4 Journals** ARE \$5.50 EACH; **10 OR MORE Journals** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra—see right.)

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL....
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM *IS* RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT....
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
104. FIRST STEPS
105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT!
107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER  
"AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER" (*The Health Book*)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE  
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

(or call)  
**1-800-800-5565**  
(Mastercard, VISA,  
Discover)

## Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

### USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)

UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

### ALASKA & HAWAII

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

### CANADA & MEXICO

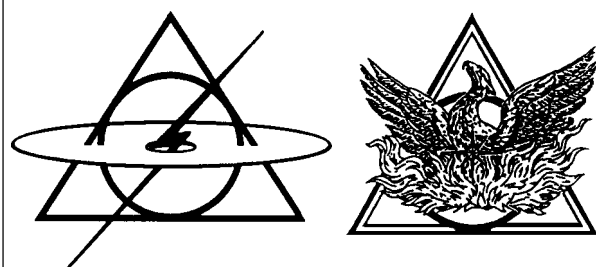
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

### FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 3-4 weeks for delivery  
on all book orders)

**PLEASE NOTE:**  
CONTACT and Phoenix  
Source Distributors are **NOT**  
the same! Checks sent for  
JOURNALS or book orders  
should **NOT** be made out to  
CONTACT—and  
vice versa.



**SUBSCRIBE TO  
CONTACT, CALL:  
1-800-800-5565**

## CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

**CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT**  
is published by  
**CONTACT, Inc.**  
Post Office Box 27800  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on upper left side of mailing label.**

**Quantity Subscriptions:** \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Foreign subscriptions call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Canada, Mexico and Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

## TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

As an adjunct to **CONTACT**, the Telephone Hotline keeps you as informed as possible on current events and other important information that needs to get to our subscribers before our publishing date.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. If the Hotline does not answer your call, then that means there is currently no Hotline message.